

## INTRODUCTION

### SECTION 1 (p1-94)

The first five volumes of the Whakatane & District Historical Society journal *Historical Review* are compiled from Papers presented to the Society; Articles written for the Society; and the Society's Newsletters. The Newsletters occur in each volume as follows:

- Volume 1: Newsletters 1-9
- Volume 2: Newsletters 10-20
- Volume 3: Newsletters 21-30
- Volume 4: Newsletters 31-41
- Volume 5: Newsletters 42-50

There is no pagination in these first five volumes. *Historical Review* as such started in 1958 as Volume 6.

This index encompasses the first 70 volumes of *Historical Review*.

### SECTION 2 (p95-138)

It will be noticed that this publication also includes an index for the *Journal of the Tauranga Historical Society*. In 1983 it was decided, for financial reasons, to amalgamate the journals of the two Societies and to call the new journal *Historical Review*, Bay of Plenty Journal of History. Therefore, the *Journal of the Tauranga Historical Society* ceased to exist after 1983. We decided, therefore, to index it and include it in this publication.

### SECTION 3 (p139-144)

We decided, also, to index and include *Rotorua Legend*, produced by the Historical Section of the Royal Society of New Zealand, Rotorua Branch; forerunner of the Rotorua Historical Society. This was published from November 1960 to November 1963.

The research library in the Whakatane Museum & Research Centre holds copies of all the publications mentioned in the Index.

## SECTION 1

### HISTORICAL REVIEW

1952-2022

# A

- AH Whitehouse - An Early Film Pioneer - Jinty Rorke. 32/1:17-23.
- ABBOT, Allan - Memories of an Early Carrier. 14/1:22-24.
- ABBOT FAMILY: Centenary of a Small Town Clan. 23/2:86.
- An account of a journey to White and Whale Islands – Frederick N Christian. 60:2/57-68.
- An Account of the Motu River Hydro Investigations - GW Gray. 15/2:140-142.
- Account of a Return Trip - New Zealand to Denmark, 1884. 26/1:46-53; 27/1:21-41.
- HMS *ACHILLES*: Bob Batt, HMS *Achilles*, & the Battle of the River Plate – Max Avery. 62/2:62-69
- The Acquisition of Maori Lands by the Whalers and Missionaries - IS McHarg. 2.
- ADAM, Bruce - Being an Account of the Acquisition from a Maori Chief of a Carved Hair Comb. 3.
- Being an Account of the Ceremony of Hair Cutting. 3.
  - Being an Account of Marsden's First Church Service in New Zealand. 3.
  - The Discovery and Early Settlement of Otago and Southland. 5; 20/1:1-18, 55.
  - World Climatic Variations. 2.
- ADAMS, EL - Tuhua (Mayor Island). 19/1:30-34.
- ADAMS, Mrs Ruby – A new beginning: Arriving at Thornton as a bride. 63/1:17-18
- Additional Information Concerning Umuhika Mill - T Thorne Seccombe. 7/2:46-48.
- Additions to Urewera National Park. 11/1:47.
- Additions/Corrections to "Aviation in the Eastern Bay of Plenty 1912-1945" - RR Avers. 30/2:124.
- Additions/Corrections to "A Tourist in Rotorua in 1910". Appendix I - RF Keam. 33/1:61.
- Age of Buried Trees in Whakatane Borough - WA Pullar. 11/3:164; 11/4:211.
- Age of the Kaharoa Ash - WA Pullar. 10/1:13-14.
- Agricultural Soil Scientists and the Pumice Lands - WA Pullar. 23/1:18-23.
- AGRICULTURE: David Stanley Cohu – nearly 40 years productive flying – Max Avery. 67:2/41-54.
- Farming at Rewarau, Opouriao District - T Thorne Seccombe. 12/1:3-18.
  - The Introduction of Maize into the Bay of Plenty. 4:Newsletter 31.
  - Maize - Whakatane's Main Export Until 1900. 4.
  - Maori Impact Upon the Forests of New Zealand - RJ Cameron. 9/3:131-141.
  - Maori Wheat Growing and Flour Milling, 1845-1880 - WT Parham. 9/2:42-44.
  - Reminiscences of a Drover - Toone Hekamu. 9/4:183-186.
  - Samson Sieve Grip Tractors – Alan Jordan. 67:2/71-77.
- AHIKERERU: Some Historic Landmarks at Ahikereru, now called Te Whaiti. 11/3:167.
- AKUHATA-BROWN, NR
- The Story of Tai-Aroa and Tai-Atea. A Maori Legend. 10/2:58.
  - Te Waha-o-Rerekohu. 11/1:20-22.
- Albert John Nicholas, Early N.Z. Settler and Trader - LE Melvin [Correspondence]. 15/2:152-153.
- Albert John Nicholas, Early N.Z. Settler and Trader - Richard LH Waugh. 15/1:60-73. [Correspondence] 12/3:153-154.
- Alexander Pethridge, notes from his Diaries – Dorothy Mutton. 69/1:26-33
- ALISON, Ewen W - A New Zealander Looks Back. 13/2:80-81.
- Alister Hugh Matheson, 1925-2011. A Tribute - Jinty Rorke. 59/1:3-4.
- "All we like Sheep?" An introduction to the 50 year year history of the Edgecumbe Choir - Pam Greenhalgh. 56/1:1-6.
- ALLAN, Alexander - A Colporteur Among the Maori. 31/1:1-34.

ALLAN, Rigby TE - Looking Back. 19/2:130-132.  
 ALLEY, HF - Fifty Years after the War. 44/1:8-10  
 ALLEY, LA - The Murupara Railway. 42/2:103-111  
 Am I My Brother's Keeper? - Dr Stephen Hamilton. 57/1:29-35.  
 AMERICA, CENTRAL: Archaeology in Mexico and Central America - AS Scott. 14/4:150-153.  
 American Soldiers Visit Whakatane - Errol Westgate. 40/2:117-118.  
 Ana-o-Muriwai (Princess Muriwai Cave) - WA Pullar. 9/4:192-194.  
 Analysis of White Island Water. 5.  
 Ancient Eruptions, Taupo-Rotorua District. 1  
 Ancient Maori Law of Tapu - Mary Blair. 1.  
 Ancient Pa Sites Along the Hills. 1.  
 Ancient Schools of Learning. 2.  
 And the Bride wore.. – Wendy Vergeest. 63/1:33  
 And the Year was 1961: The Tauranga Orange Festival – Patricia Simpson. 63/1:27-30  
 ANDREEF, IVAN: The Te Teko Cannery - AR Speirs. 28/2:102-107.  
 ANDREWS, Philip - Early Education in Rotorua and Maketu. 32/1:36-41.  
 - Geology of Whakarewarewa State Forest Park. 31/2:106-110.  
 - Notes on Early Earthquakes in the Bay of Plenty. 31/2:111-112.  
 Anglican Church - CR Coates. 6/2:46-53a.  
 ANNABEL, Ross - An Historic Church Bows Out. 13/1:10-11.  
 Another Account of a Trip from Rotorua to Te Teko. 5.  
 Another View on the Sale of Kaingaroa No. 1 - GM Paul. 47/1:10-15  
 ANTARCTIC: The Antarctic - Our Near Neighbour. 3:Newsletter 30.  
 The Release of the *Discovery* - WJ Marsh & Edward Gibbons. 54/1:14-18.  
 The Anton van der Wouden & Haldane Room – Warner Haldane, Hans Rook, Tiena Jordan.  
 67/1:3-6.  
 ANZAC: The menaing of ANZAC. 63/1:3-6  
 APANUI, Manu - The Mataatua Question in Relation to Muriwai. 19/1:66-67.  
 APPLEBY, DR FREDERICK: Dr Frederick Appleby, 1893-1973 – Pat Appleby & Pixie Wilding.  
 69/2:73-76  
 APPLEBY, Pat – Dr Frederick Appleby, 1893-1973 – Pat Appleby & Pixie Wilding. 69/2:73-76  
 - Manawahe History. 69/2:77-83  
 ARABIN, Shirley  
 - The Brain-Watkins house. 51/1:1-8.  
 - An Early Tauranga Resident Remembered. 57/1:23-25.  
 - The 1876 General Election in the East Coast Electorate. 51/2:16-20.  
 - The 1893 election in Tauranga. 52/2:11-15.  
 - The Garaway family of Whakatane. 52/1:7-11.  
 - Images from the Past: Summer holiday at the "Mount". 52/1:54-56  
 - Introduction to the Louch family letters. 61/2:50-51  
 - The Katikati Archive. 52/2:3-4  
 - Mary Humphries: Aspects of her interesting life – Justine Neal, Shirley Arabin and  
 Geoff Willacy. 63/2:42-47  
 - "Maungawgare". 63/1:32  
 - Men's Work? Girls can do anything: Marjory Shaw's story, told by Claude Hewlett  
 and Joy Edmonds. 58/1:1-5.  
 - Prebyterian Manse. 62/2:51  
 - 'A steady, honest and hardworking man'. 53/2:43-47.  
 - The Strand East, Whakatane. 52/1:1-6.  
 - Tipperary to Tauranga. 51/2:43-45.  
 ARAHILL, Rev. Fr. BF - The Catholic Church in Whakatane. 15/1:39-44.  
 TE ARAWA: "Te Arawa": A Commentary on Don Stafford's History - JS Porter. 19/1:44-55.  
 The traditional history of the Arawa people - JJ Piercy. 53/2:52-55.  
 ARCHAEOLOGY: Archaeological Nomenclature in New Zealand - WA Pullar. 9/1:13-14.  
 Archaeological Site Visit – Glen West. 70/2:56-59  
 Archaeological Survey, Ohope, Whakatane, N.Z. - KW Moore. 24/1:34-44.  
 Archaeology in the Bay of Plenty. 9/2:54a.

Archaeology in the Bay of Plenty - Ken Phillips. 47/1:1-2  
 Archaeology in Mexico and Central America - AS Scott. 14/4:150-153.  
 Archaeology of Whakatane, N.Z. - KW Moore. 21/2:113-122; 22/1:50-63;  
 56/2:78-99.  
 Dating the Kauri Point Sequence - RC Green. 26/1:32-45.  
 Digging up a Flour Mill - WT Parham. 48/1:5-7.  
 The D'Urville Island-Nelson Metasomatised Rocks and Their Significance in  
 New Zealand Prehistory - IW Keyes. 23/1:1-17.  
 An Early Maori Stone Source at Maketu, Bay of Plenty - PR Moore.  
 29/1:19-23.  
 Excavations at Kauri Point - HD London. 9/1:14-16.  
 Excavations in Many Lands - HD London. 4.  
 The Excavations at Paengaroa, 20-21 May, 1959 - J Golson. 7/4:82-86.  
 Field Archaeology in the Bay of Plenty - WA Pullar, KW Moore & AS Scott.  
 15/1:105-114.  
 Fossil Mollusca at Stoney Creek, Matata - WJ Fraser. 12/1:28.  
 Further Discoveries at Kauri Point, Katikati. 11/1:48.  
 Further Moa Recoveries at Taupo. 11/1:50.  
 Historic Archaeological Sites on Whale Island - PR Moore. 35/1:30-37.  
 Kaka-Tarahae Pa Site - Owhakatoro Valley - KW Moore. 14/1:38-39.  
 Kapu-te-Rangi (Toi's Pa) - AB Mabon & WA Pullar. 9/3:117-118.  
 Karearea Pa - WA Pullar. 9/2:50-54.  
 Kohika: the book launch - Tiena Jordan. 52/2:1-2.  
 Kohika Archaeological Site - HD London. 24/1:29-30.  
 The Kohika Site, Bay of Plenty - GJ Irwin. 23/2:101-104.  
 Kohika Site (N68/104) Bay of Plenty: A Preliminary Report - KW Moore.  
 23/1:60-61.  
 Kohika Site (N68/104) Bay of Plenty - KW Moore. 24/2:114.  
 Maori Canoe Recovered at Tahuna Swamp, Kawerau - KW Moore. 10/1:16.  
 Maori Carvings Recovered at Thornton - HD London. 10/1:15.  
 More About the Kohika Site, Bay of Plenty. Soil Stratigraphy and Pollen Analysis  
 - MS McGlone & WA Pullar. 24/2:110-113.  
 New Zealand Archaeological Association Conference, Whakatane 9-14 April  
 1996 - Ken Phillips & Ken Moore. 44/2:85-90.  
 An Outline of Local Possibilities for Field Archaeology - AD Mabon. 6/1:2-6.  
 Papanoa Pa, Ohiwa Harbour - WA Pullar. 10/4:150.  
 Pit Terrace Site, Kawerau - KW Moore. 12/1:34-35.  
 Pits, Terraces at King's Farm, Onepu - KW Moore. 13/2:90-95.  
 The Possibilities of Early Polynesian Occupation at Thornton - WA Pullar.  
 9/3:129-130.  
 The Prehistoric Stone Quarries and Workshops of Tahanga, Coromandel  
 Peninsula - PR Moore. 30/1:32-42.  
 Rakei Hopukia (N77/4) Te Teko, Bay of Plenty - KW Moore. 24/2:103-109.  
 Recent Investigations at Whakatane - WA Pullar. 10/4:147-149.  
 Renewed Archaeological Excavations at Kohika, 2004-2005 - Geoffrey Irwin  
 & Pouroto Ngaropo. 53/1:7-15.  
 Report on Archaeological Investigations at Thornton, Whakatane, Bay of  
 Plenty - FW Shawcross. 13/3:186-192.  
 Rescue Excavation on a Pa Site near Opotiki in the Eastern Bay of Plenty  
 - BG McFadgen & AJ Walton. 31/2:113-119.  
 The Rua Hoata Rock Art Shelter - Michael Trotter. 34/2:95-100.  
 Salvage Excavations at Port Ohope (N69/87) Whakatane, New Zealand  
 - KW Moore. 20/1:46-49.  
 Site Recording and Surveying in the Opotiki District - HGD White.  
 19/2:133-134.  
 Site Recording in the Whakatane District - AD Mabon, WA Pullar & KW  
 Moore. 12/2:72-75.

A Storepit Site (N77/574) at Kawerau - A Walton. 29/2:71-79.  
 Subsequent Archaeological Investigations. Appendix to "A Storepit Site (N77/574) at Kawerau" - KW Moore. 29/2:79-80.  
 Suspect Food Pits - King's Farm, Onepu - KW Moore. 14/1:43.  
 Tamurenu Site, Onepu - KW Moore & WA Pullar. 11/4:205-207.  
 Tauanui Pa, Taneatua - AD Mabon & WA Pullar. 11/3:157-161.  
 Tauanui Pa, Taneatua - JBW Robertson [Correspondence]. 11/4:214.  
 Te Kohika: An Interim Update - Dr Geoffrey Irwin. 44/2:110-114.  
 Te Koutu Pa - N76/66 - Lake Okataina - KW Moore. 26/2:104-112.  
 Te Paripari - A Gunfighter's Pa, Ohope - C Kingsley-Smith. 19/2:135-136.  
 Towards 3000 Recorded Sites - KW Moore. 27/1:57-59  
 An Undefined Settlement at Kauri Point, Tauranga District - RC Green. 11/3:143-156.

Are We Sitting on a Volcano? - FE Studt. 8/3:132-136.

ARMED CONSTABULARY: Refer NEW ZEALAND LAND WARS.

ARMSTRONG, Mrs CS - Some Reminiscences of Early Whakatane. 5; 14/1:7-10.

Army Returns to Old Battlefields. 19/2:138.

Arrival of the First Motor Car in Tauranga - AC Bellamy. 32/1:28-30.

Artefacts and Antiquities Act, 1976. 26/1:54.

Artefacts - The Property of New Zealand [Editorial]. 22/1:1-2, 44.

As I Remember Whakatane - Mrs Maggie Pearson. 14/1:11-14.

Astronomers in Piupius - C Kingsley-Smith. 16/1:37-42.

ASTRONOMY: Astronomers in Piupius - C Kingsley-Smith. 16/1:37-42.

A Broad History of Astronomy - JH Duthie. 16/1:42-45.

AUCKLAND: Auckland to Rotorua by Train and Coach, 1886. 23/2:75-80; 24/1:8-14.

Diary of a Voyage from Greenock to Auckland per *Oamaru* to Port Chalmers

Thence per SS *Wairarapa* to Auckland 1882-1883. 21/1:3-17; 21/2:108-112.

A Holiday Trip to Auckland and Helensville in 1889. 24/2:85-89.

Journal of a Voyage From London to Auckland, New Zealand, 1861-1862. 25/2:107-113.

Overland Journey from Auckland to Port Nicholson, 1843 - Errol Westgate. 38/1:16-20.

The Reminiscences of Joseph Bailey Doidge (1853-1937). 29/2:81-96.

AUCKLAND ISLANDS: Coastwatching in the Auckland Islands, 1941-42 - Bruce Evetts. 40/2:79-91.

Autobiography of DO Haskell. 40/2:63-78.

AVERES, Ron R - Additions/Corrections to "Aviation in the Eastern Bay of Plenty 1912-1945". 30/2:124.

- Aviation in the Eastern Bay of Plenty 1912-1945. 30/1:43-53.

- Aviation in the Eastern Bay of Plenty 1946-1970. 33/2:63-75.

AVERY, Max - Bob Batt, HMS Achilles & The Battle of the River Plate. 62/2:62-69

- Captain Arthur William Humphreys. 70/2:77-85

- David Stanley Cohu – nearly 40 years productive flying. 67/2:41-54.

- Driving for Cornelius. 63/1:23-24.

- Faulkner's Ferries. 36/1:16-29; 36/2:73-86.

- Lloyd Mandeno, O.B.E., electricity generation in Tauranga. 67/1:21-39.

- The Mystery about Brigadier-General Reginald Miles. 49/1:16-21

- 100 metres of foreshore. 67/2:58-70.

- Peter McTainsh and Humpty Dumpty. 67/1:13-16.

- Plenty of grit in the Bay: Crushing shells for fowl grit. 63/2:58-63

- The real Von Luckner story. 64/2:42-51

- The Strange Case of Captain Jonas. 44/2:64-84

- The Tauranga Aerodrome as a RNZAF Station in WWII – Hugh L Whitehead & Max Avery. 69/1:34-42

- The Tauranga Harbour Board Workshop. 69/2:69-72

- The Three Musketeers. 65/1:27-34.

- Two hundred years with Peter and Alf. 65/2:52-69.

AVIATION: Additions/Corrections to "Aviation in the Eastern Bay of Plenty, 1912-1945"  
 - Ron R Averes. 30/2:124.  
 Aviation in the Eastern Bay of Plenty 1912-1945 - Ron R Averes. 30/1:43-53.  
 Aviation in the Eastern Bay of Plenty 1946-1970 - Ron R Averes. 33/2:63-75.  
 A Bishop's Aerial Tour. 35/1:52-58.  
 David Stanley Cohu – nearly 40 years productive flying – Max Avery. 67/2:41-54.  
 Float-Plane Alights on Whakatane Estuary - HD London. 18/1:53-54.  
 Hilda Beatrice Hewlett, 1864-1943 - HL Whitehead. 41/2:76-82  
 History of the Tauranga Aero Club, Part III - Walter S Bell. 32/1:31-35. [Refer to  
 the Index of the *Journal of the Tauranga Historical Society* for Parts I and II].  
 Noah Jonassen - The Aerial King - A van der Wouden. 40/1:1-7.  
 The Tauranga Aerodrome as an RNZAF Station in WWII – Hugh L Whitehead &  
 Max Avery. 69/1:34-42

Avifauna at Maungapohatu [Correspondence]. 11/3:175-176.

AWAKERI: A Brief History of Awakeri District. 12/3:126-127.  
 How the Hot Springs Came to Awakeri. 10/1:10.  
 Memories of a Working Life - Dick Keen. 46/2:55-60  
 Whakaari-Awakeri Hot Springs. 4.  
 Whakatane to Awakeri Hot Springs. 1.  
 "Where is Whakatane?" Early Awakeri Settlers' Memories. 49/2: 103-113

The Awatapu Causeway - Anton van der Wouden. 51/2:21-25.

## B

BAKER, CAPTAIN CHARLES: Captain Charles Baker, 1839-1883 - A van der Wouden.  
 30/2:121-123.

BAKER, REV. CHARLES: Extracts From MSS Journal of Rev. Charles Baker, C.M.S.  
 Missionary - HD London. 5.

BAKER, Jade - Introduction: Early photography in Te Kaha. 55/1:7-8.  
 - Te Ara o te Kuri: Retracing complex pathways. 55/1:23-34.  
 - Te Pahitaua: Border Negotiators. 56/1:20-34.

BAKER, WB - The First Grave. 9/2:38-39.  
 - Raumahora the Beautiful. 9/2:39-41.

A Banks Treasury - WT Parham. 25/2:114-115.

Banning the Star-Spangled Banner - Geo. M Fowlds. 16/2:81-85.

BAPTIST CHURCH: [See under CHURCHES].

Barbreck House - Mrs G McKenzie. 33/1:50-51.

BARLTROP, JA - The Gisborne-Matawai-Moutohora Railway. 27/2:108.

BARFIELD, WILLIAM: No accomplished burglar – Fiona Kean. 64/2:62-67.

BATLEY, R Thompson - Something about a Volcanic Region. 42/1:15-17

BATT, ROBERT WILLIAM: Bob Batt, HMS *Achilles*, & the Battle of the River Plate – Max  
 Avery. 62/2:62-69

The Battle of Kaokaoroa, Matata - Nicholas Boyack. 35/1:16-24

The Battle of Orakau, 1864, as told by Hitiri Te Paerata. 21/2:100-107.

BAX, Allan E. - The Union Flag of Britain, Commonly Called the Union Jack. 17/2:99, 133.

BAY OF ISLANDS: The First Grave - WB Baker. 9/2:38-39.  
 Turbulent Waters - Events at the Bay of Islands in 1845 - HGD White.  
 21/2:66-83.

BAY OF PLENTY: Archaeology in the Bay of Plenty. 9/2:54a.  
 Archaeology in the Bay of Plenty - Ken Phillips. 47/1:1-2  
 Bay of Plenty Newspaper History. 7/2:49.  
 Bay of Plenty No. 1 – the life of Rongo Hoani Nuku, Part 1 – Robert Bruère.  
 70/2:48-55  
 Bay of Plenty Shipwrecks - Alister Matheson. 47/2:77-81

Bay of Plenty Timber Company Limited - William P Palmer. 39/2:74-83.  
 Birth of the B.O.P. Tree Society - WJ Kennedy. 39/2:84-86.  
 A Bishop's Aerial Tour. 35/1:52-58.  
 Bringing Temperance to the Bay - 1914 - Florence Harsant. 30/2:110-120.  
 Building the Bay of Plenty Railway - Roy R Dawber. 38/2:67-83.  
 Captain Fred Norris and the Bay of Plenty Coastal Trade, 1907-1924  
 - Alister Matheson. 39/1:1-21.  
 The Church Missionary Society in Whakatane and Eastern Bay of Plenty  
 - CR Coates. 1.  
 Coaching Days in the Bay of Plenty - J Diver. 6/3:97-98.  
 Colenso and the Bay of Plenty - Rev. JH Starnes. 9/4:154-166.  
 A Colporteur Among the Maori - Alexander Allan. 31/1:1-34.  
 The Cruise of the *Sturt* in the Bay of Plenty. 41/1:45-50  
 The Early Days of Motor Service Cars in the Eastern Bay of Plenty - John  
 Oliver Musgrave. 36/2:87-103; 37/1:33-49.  
 Early Post Offices in the Bay of Plenty. 4.  
 Early Traders in the Bay of Plenty. 4.  
 Famous for hospitality – Hotels in the Bay of Plenty. 65/2:70-77.  
 Field Archaeology in the Bay of Plenty - WA Pullar, KW Moore & AS Scott.  
 15/1:105-114.  
 First Sighting of Double-Hulled Canoe – Clive Kingsley-Smith. 69/1:10-11  
 Flourmilling in the Eastern Bay of Plenty - A van der Wouden. 32/2:73-87.  
 Holocene Ash of the Bay of Plenty - HD London. 12/3:145-146.  
 I Remember ... 7/1:15-18; 8/3:105-107; 8/4:156-159.  
 Impact of the Maori on Soils in the Bay of Plenty - A Preliminary  
 Assessment - WA Pullar. 10/1:13.  
 The Introduction of Maize into the Bay of Plenty. 2:Newsletter 31.  
 The Introduction of Steam Ships to the Bay of Plenty - A van der Wouden.  
 38/1:21-31.  
 Jean Baptiste Francois Pompallier and the Bay of Plenty - JH Starnes.  
 11/3:134-142.  
 Maori Wars in Eastern Bay of Plenty. 8/2:37-81.  
 Marist Priests in the Bay of Plenty - WH Gibbons. 42/1:3-9  
 The Memoirs of Herb Duff - AT Stratton. 12/3:95-104.  
 The Memoirs of William Maxwell Hammick. 30/1:3-9.  
 The 1968 Storm and its Effect on the Bay of Plenty Shoreline - WA Pullar.  
 26/2:72-75  
 The 1920s Road Guide to the Bay of Plenty - Robin Startup. 48/2:59-62  
 Notes on Early Earthquakes in the Bay of Plenty - Philip Andrews.  
 31/2:111-112.  
 Primary Volcanic Ash Deposits of the Rotorua, Bay of Plenty and Gisborne  
 Districts - WA Pullar. 10/4:120-128.  
 Roman Catholic Missionaries First Visit Bay of Plenty. 5.  
 Selwyn's First Visitation to the Bay of Plenty - CR Coates. 12/2:55-62.  
 Shipping in the Bay of Plenty - A van der Wouden. 46/1:38-51  
 Some Notes on Bay of Plenty Tradition Relating to Archaic People - DM  
 Stafford. 8/1:3-20.  
 Tales of an Early Commercial Traveller - R Thomas. 25/1:18-27.  
 Timber Mills in the Western Bay of Plenty - LR Young. Part I 52/1:17-28;  
 Part II 52/1:39-53.  
 Tokens from the Bay of Plenty – Graeme Brown. 70/1:1-2  
 Towards 3000 Recorded Sites - KW Moore. 27/1:57-59.  
 A Traction Engine in the Bay of Plenty - AC Bellamy. 32/2:88-92.  
 The Treaty of Waitangi in the Bay of Plenty - Errol J Westgate. 39/1:44-58.  
 Visit of an American Naturalist to the Bay of Plenty, 1881 - Tiena Jordan.  
 37/1:23-32.  
 A Visit to the Bay of Plenty in 1878. 40/1:17-28.

- A Wartime Visit to the Bay of Plenty - WT Parham. 37/2:71-75; 38/1:42-45.  
 Whaling in the Bay of Plenty - HD London. 24/2:71-84.  
 Willie and his family – Graeme Brown. 70/2:3-9
- The Beach - Alister Matheson. 57/1:20-22.  
 Beautiful Tauranga – Tauranga Tourist Traffic League. 65/1:35-37.  
 BEGG, Neil C - Dusky Bay. 17/1:1-7.  
 - Parkinson's Island. 14/4:148-149.
- Being An Account of the Acquisition From a Maori Chief of a Carved Hair Comb - BC Adam.  
 3.
- Being An Account of the Ceremony of Hair Cutting - BC Adam. 3.  
 Being An Account of Marsden's First Church Service in New Zealand - BC Adam. 3.  
 BELL, Allen & MITCHELL, Winsome - Waimana's Picture Theatre. 54/1:12-13.  
 BELL, KATHERINE McALISTER: Mrs Katherine McAlister Bell, M.B.E., J.P. - Wynnton Poole.  
 35/2:79-84.
- BELL, RA - The Settlements of Waimana and Nukuhou. 26/2:97-99.  
 BELL, THOMAS & FREDRICKA: Extract from *Crusoes of Sunday Island* by Elsie K Morton  
 (Reed). 13/1:31-32.
- BELL, Walter S - History of the Tauranga Aero Club, Part III. 32/1:31-35. [Refer to the Index  
 of the *Journal of the Tauranga Historical Society* for Parts I and II].
- BELLAMY, AC - Arrival of the First Motor Car in Tauranga. 32/1:28-30.  
 - Early Low Cost Housing in Tauranga. 34/1:28-31.  
 - The Eiffel Tower Brewery. 33/1:45-49.  
 - Flying the Flag at School not new in Tauranga. 34/1:45-48.  
 - New Zealand Manure and Chemical Co. Ltd., Sulphur Point, Tauranga, 1877-  
 1900. 33/1:16-24.  
 - Tauranga's Water Supply. 32/2:100-105.  
 - A Traction Engine in the Bay of Plenty. 32/2:88-92.  
 - Waimapu Flour Mill. 38/1:62-66.
- BENN, HERBERT ROBERT:  
 The House of HR Benn. Appendix to "Some European History of Lake  
 Okareka District" - RL Bourne. 28/1:28-29.  
 Herbert Robert Benn (1869-1911). Appendix to "Some European History of  
 Lake Okareka District" - HD London. 28/1:30-32.
- BENNETT, Mrs ED - Hard Times Come Again No More. 23/2:89-93.  
 BENNETT, HENRY RILEY CALVIN: An Early Pioneer of Tauranga - SR Ward. 44/2:59-63  
 BERGHAN, Penelope & MORGAN, Margaret - New Zealand's Earliest Botanical Explorers.  
 17/2:95-99.
- BEST, ELSDON: Elsdon Best [Editorial]. 7/3:50.  
 Elsdon Best - Rev. JH Starnes. 7/3:51-58.  
 Elsdon Best - A Colonial Image - Elsdon WG Craig. 14/3:88-94.  
 Elsdon Best, F.N.Z. Inst. - Te Rangi Hiroa. 6/3:102-103.  
 Elsdon Best and Tuhoe: A Cautionary Tale - Richard Hill. 36/2:127-130.  
 Elsdon Best in the Urewera Country - HD London. 2.
- BEST, Elsdon - The Mission Field. 34/1:57-66.  
 - Te Hurinui Apanui. 6/2:56-57.
- BETTJEMAN, MR - Pioneers of only Seventy Years Ago. 41/2:64-69
- BINNEY, DAME JUDITH: Emeritus Professor Dame Judith Binney, 1940-2011. A Tribute –  
 Tiena Jordan. 59/1:1-2.
- BINNEY, Judith - Whakatane & District Historical Society 50<sup>th</sup> Anniversary Address.  
 50/2:59-63
- BIRD, WILLIAM: Willie and his family – Graeme Brown. 70/1:3-9
- Birth of the B.O.P. Tree Society - WJ Kennedy. 39/2:84-86.  
 The Birthday Book – Anne Reidy & Robert Bruère. 70/1:35-39
- BISHOP, WN & CRESSWELL, RA - A Short History of the Exploration and Survey of the  
 Motu River. 9/2:33-37.
- Bishop John Coleridge Patteson, 1827-1871 - Rev. N Te Hau. 10/2:54-56.  
 Bishop Selwyn at Whakatane, 1845. 21/2:123-124.



A Bishop's Aerial Tour. 35/1:52-58.  
 BLACK, AJ - Memories of Another Pioneer. 14/1:25.  
 BLACK, THOMAS: Thomas Black: Early Trader and Settler in the Bay of Plenty - LV Melvin. 12/3:105-111.  
 BLAIR, Mary - Ancient Maori Law of Tapu. 1.  
 BLENHEIM: Letters from Blenheim 1890. Petman Family. 41/2:94-106  
 BLOMFIELD, Charles - Painting the Pink and White Terraces - Experiences at Rotomahana. 18/1:38-40.  
 Bob Batt, HMS *Achilles*, & the Battle of the River Plate – Max Avery. 62/2:62-69  
 Boghall Farm to Taneatua - Alison Heath. 47/2:94-103  
 BOGLE, Archibald H - A Surveyor Takes a Holiday. 24/1:15-17.  
 BONNE, Tony – Te Whare Taonga o Taketake, Whakatane District Museum and Research Centre. Official opening speech. 67/1/1-2.  
 BOOTH, MARY & THOMAS: Mary Booth, Horticulturist and Florist – Anne Marquand. 69/2:50-55  
 BORJON, Fr MICHAEL: Father Michael Borjon at Maketu - Fr A. Monfat. 38/2:92-96.  
 A Botanist at White Island in 1926. Alan Cunningham's Diary - AH Matheson. 22/1:40-43.  
 BOTANY: Birth of the B.O.P. Tree Society - WJ Kennedy. 39/2:84-86.  
 A Botanist at White Island in 1926. Alan Cunningham's Dairy - AH Matheson. 22/1:40-43.  
 Distribution of Indigenous Flora in the East Cape Botanical District - RD Cresswell. 14/3:95-101.  
 The Historic Tree of Orakau - Frank Glen. 32/1:59-60.  
 New Zealand's Earliest Botanical Explorers - Margaret Morgan & Penelope Berghan. 17/2:95-99.  
 The Boulcott's Farm Engagement, 1846 - Joseph Hinton. 23/2:64-67, 100.  
 BOURNE, R.L. - The House of HR Benn, Lake Okareka. Appendix to "Some European History of Lake Okareka District". 28/1:28-29.  
 Boy Scout Camps at Maketu, 1914-40 - Alister Matheson. 40/1:34-37.  
 BOYACK, Nicholas - The Battle of Kaokaoroa, Matata. 35/1:16-24.  
 The Brabant Family Papers. 14/3:126.  
 BRAIN, ELVA: "Dearest Elva": Postcards from the Brain-Watkins Collection - Justine Neal. 57/2:44-48.  
 BRAIN WATKINS HOUSE:  
 The Brain-Watkins House - Shirley Arabin. 51/1:1-8.  
 Butterick Patterns of the Brain Watkins House - Jo-Anne Knowles. 59/1:20-22.  
 The Brain-Watkins Oleographs - Jo-Anne Knowles. 51/2:41-42.  
 BRASSEY, MAJOR WILLOUGHBY:  
 The Enigma of Major Brassey - WT Parham. 14/2:77-78.  
 The Rise and Fall of Major Brassey - Clem Earp. 39/2:95-101.  
 Breaking in a Farm on the Rangitaiki Plains - CE Thompson. 46/1:1-4  
 Briartown - A van der Wouden. 42/1:49-50  
 BRICKELL, Robin – Creating a Mount Motor Camp. 64/2:25-26.  
 BRIDGE, Emma - Historical Societies Traverse Old Routes. 18/1:46-50.  
 BRIDGES: An Early Engineer in the Eastern Bay of Plenty - CB Kerr. 50/2:76-80  
 Whakatane's First Bridge - A van der Wouden. 32/2:125-127.  
 A Brief Historical Survey of Formal Secular Education of Maori Children - IS McHarg. 4.  
 A Brief History of Greerton - W Kennedy. 21/1:40-48  
 A Brief History of Kopeopeo - CR Coates. 4.  
 A Brief history of Puketapu Pa. Extracts from *Bay of Plenty Beacon*. 56/2:39-41.  
 Brief History of Thornton School. 8/3:108.  
 A Brief Informal History of Awakeri District. 12/3:126-127.  
 A Brief study of Taauranga in the 1910s – Fiona Kean. 63/1:19-22  
 A Brief Traditional History of Pakatore. Appendix to "The Excavations at Paengaroa, 1959" - DM Stafford. 7/4:84-85.  
 BRIFFAULT, VIOLET ADA: Violet Ada Briffault, QSM, LRAM – Mark Smale. 70/1:30-33  
 Bringing Temperance to the Bay - 1914 - Florence Harsant. 30/2:110-120.

BRITISH & FOREIGN BIBLE SOCIETY: A Colporteur Among the Maori - Alexander Allan. 31/1:1-34.

A Broad History of Astronomy - JH Duthie. 16/1:42-45.

BROCAS, NORMAN: Records of Earlier Days - HD London. 25/1:37-42.

BROOME-GILES, PETER: My first job - Peter Broome-Giles - ET (Jim) Jordan. 52/1:12-16.

BROSNAHAN, B - The Catholic Parish of Whakatane 1840-1990. 41/1:1-24

BROWN, ARCHDEACON AN: Letter From Archdeacon Brown to Sir George Grey. 21/1:50-51.

BROWN, CT - Schoolboy - Cradle to College. 33/1:52-58

BROWN, Graeme – A Numismatic Journey with Cook in New Zealand. 69/2:56-60  
 - Tokens from the Bay of Plenty. 70/1:1-2  
 - Willie and his family. 70/1:3-9

BROWN, Laura - A Missionary at the Ruatoki Mission House. 47/2:74-76

BRUÈRE, Robert - Bay of Plenty No. 1 – the life of Rongo Hoani Nuku, Part 1. 70/2:48-55  
 - The Birthday Book – Anne Reidy & Robert Bruère. 70/1:35-39  
 - Ernest Denis Hoben – some notes on his family background and early life. 70/1:22-29  
 – Sister Mary Lorenzo (Julia Scannell). 69/1:4-6

BUCK, Sir Peter - Elsdon Best, F.N.Z. Inst. 6/3:102-103.  
 - The Raid. Appendix to "Te Teko 1840-1920". 28/2:87.

BUDGET ADVISORY SERVICE: Fifty years of service in Whakatane. 65/2:48-51.

HMS *BUFFALO*: The Wrecking of HMS *Buffalo* in 1840: An Account from the Ship's Log - PR Moore & Margot L Reid. 26/2:58-67.  
 Explanation of Nautical Terms. Appendix to "The Wrecking of HMS *Buffalo* in 1840: An Account from the Ship's Log - Cliff Furniss. 26/2:68-71, 74.

Building the Bay of Plenty Railway - Roy R Dawber. 38/2:67-83.

The Building of Hotunui Meeting House, 1878. 8/1:26-27.

Building a Mission Station - CR Coates. 6/3:68-83.

BURGESS, Wendy – Clive Kingsley-Smith. 69/1:7

BURGESS, RC - Red Feather Money of the Santa Cruz Islands. 10/4:138-140.

Buried Stumps in situ - Te Mahoe Dam Site, Rangitaiki River - WA Pullar. 11/4:211.

BURROWS, Mrs Thelma - By Sea to Tauranga with Te Puke's First Settlers. 48/2:68-82

BURT, FA - Matata. 8/3:109-112.

BURT, FREDERICK JAMES: Frederick James Burt: The Ultimate Sportsman - Tiena Jordan. 58/2:64-70.

BURT, HR - Matata and District - An Historical Review. 5.

BURTON, Edgar - Tramping through Tuhoeland: Reminiscences of a Journey in 1924. 13/3:165-168, 192.

Butterick Patterns of the Brain Watkins House - Jo-Anne Knowles. 59/1:20-22.

Buses in the Whakatane District - Clive Otway. 49/1:1-7

BUSH, Ernest E - Reverend Samuel Marsden - a Reply. 12/4:188-191.  
 - The Tarawera Eruption, 1886. 25/1:54-58.

A Bush Ballad. 9/1:21.

Bush Pioneering Days - HH Miller. 7/3:59-70.

Bush Shanties in the Days of Yore - TA Simpson. 33/2:101-105.

"Bush Sickness" in the Rotorua-Taupo Region - CR Taylor. 27/2:88-90.

Bush Sickness in Tauranga - Bill Kennedy. 43/1:15-18

A Business Trip to Matakana Island - Ken Smith. 57/2:66-67.

By Sea to Tauranga with Te Puke's First Settlers - Mrs Thelma Burrows. 48/2:68-82

## C

CAISLEY, CHRISTOPHER GEORGE: Christopher Caisley and Early Whakatane – Glen West & Neville Thompson. 70/2:86-90

CAMERON, RJ - Maori Impact Upon the Forests of New Zealand. 9/3:131-141.  
 Canon W. Goodyear, 1850-1914 - Rev. WH Poole. 32/1:24-27.  
 CAPE RUNAWAY: Outline History of the Whangaparaoa District, Cape Runaway.  
 14/4:139-143.  
 Captain Arthur William Humphreys – Max Avery. 70/2:77-85  
 Captain Charles Baker, 1839-1883 - A van der Wouden. 30/2:121-123.  
 Captain Fred Norris and the Bay of Plenty Coastal Trade, 1907-1924 - Alister Matheson.  
 39/1:1-21.  
 Captain John Nicholson and the *Haweis* - HD London [Correspondence]. 12/3:154-156.  
 Captain Macmillan, a remarkable life and legacy - Wendy Whyte. 59/2:58-64.  
 The Carbon 14 (C14) Method of Dating - JR Harding. 4.  
 CARR, Peter J – Our Dear Boy Harry: Remembering Henry Oscar Parkinson. 63/1:7-12  
 The Carribean Connection - Jinty Rorke. 38/2:84-91.  
*Carrisbrooke Castle*, ship: Tipperary to Tauranga -Shirley Arabin. 51/2:43-45.  
 The Carved Houses of Maketu - Alister Matheson. 53/1:16-42.  
 The Case of Mrs Ngoungou, nee Caroline Perrett - JR Sheehan. 14/1:28-29.  
 CASHMERE: Journal of a Voyage from London to Auckland, New Zealand, 1861-1862.  
 25/2:107-113  
 CATHOLIC CHURCH: See under CHURCHES (CATHOLIC)  
 The Catholic Church in Whakatane - Rev. Fr BF Arahill. 15/1:39-44.  
 The Catholic Parish of Whakatane 1840-1990 - B Brosnahan. 41/1:1-24  
 Celebrating 40 years of genealogical research in Tauranga - Kushla Haenen. 58/2:71-74.  
 Celebrating 60 years 1952-2012: Whakatane & District Historical Society's anniversary  
 Luncheon, 27 October 2012. 61/2:35-36  
 The Ceremony of "Planting" the Kumara - HD London. 17/2:121-122  
 Chalice Dated 1859. 6/3:95.  
 CHAPMAN, REV. THOMAS: Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - The Chapmans,  
 1845-1861 - Alister Matheson. 49/1:49-57  
 CHAPPELL, JOSEPH: Mr and Mrs Joseph Chappell - Enid Peace. 10/2:57.  
 A Chapter Ends in Opotiki - GW Gray. 22/2:74-76.  
 Charlie and Ethel Macmillan – Ellen McCormack. 64/2:72-73.  
 Chasing the Cutter - Cecil R Coates. 25/2:101-106, 113.  
 A Chat With an Old Identity - Mrs Maggie Pearson, née Creeke. 6/4:137-141.  
 CHESTERMAN, JJ - The Matahina Power Project. 15/1:97-104.  
 CHITTY, Douglas - George and Bennett White. 11/4:178-184.  
 CHRISTIAN, FREDERICK NEWNHAM: Frederick Newnham Christian, the best boss a man  
 could have – Julie & John Gree, 60/1:11-22.  
 CHRISTIAN, Frederick N – An account of a journey to White and Whale Islands. 60/2:57-68.  
 Christmas on White Island, 1927 - M Rosser. 33/2:83-90.  
 Christopher Caisley and Early Whakatane – Glen West & Neville Thompson. 70/2:86-90  
 The Chronology of Maori History - JBW Roberton. 11/4:193-198.  
 The Chronology of Maori History by JBW Roberton - RW Halbert. 12/2:85-91.  
 The Chronology of Maori Tradition - JBW Roberton. 12/3:139-143.  
 The Chronology of Maori Tradition by JBW Roberton - RW Halbert. 12/4:182-184.  
 CHURCH OF ENGLAND: See under CHURCHES (CHURCH OF ENGLAND)  
 CHURCH MISSIONARY SOCIETY:  
 Canon W Goodyear, 1850-1914 - Rev. WH Poole. 32/1:24-27.  
 The C.M.S. Missionaries Come to Whakatane - CR Coates. 4.  
 The Church Missionary Society in Whakatane and Eastern Bay of Plenty District,  
 1828-1903 - C.R. Coates. 1.  
 The Elms Mission House - Jinty Rorke. 49/1:30-41  
 Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu -The Chapmans, 1845-1861 - Alister  
 Matheson. 49/1:49-57  
 Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu: The Goodyears 1883-1896 - Alister  
 Matheson. 51/1:18-29.  
 Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - Ihaia Te Ahu, 1861-1870 - Alister  
 Matheson. 49/2:70-75

Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - The Spencers, 1870-1883 - Alister Matheson. 50/2:64-75

CHURCHES (CATHOLIC):

A Bishop's Aerial Tour. 35/1:52-58.  
The Catholic Church in Whakatane - Rev. Fr BF Arahill. 15/1:39-44.  
Catholic Missionaries at Maketu - Alister Matheson. 57/1:13-19.  
The Catholic Parish of Whakatane 1840-1990 - B Brosnahan. 41/1:1-24  
An Historic Church Bows Out - Ross Annabell. 13/1:10-11.  
Roman Catholic Church [Whakatane] - HS Moxham. 6/2:35-37.  
St. Joseph's Catholic Church at Wairaka, Whakatane - Dennis Horrigan.  
35/2:112-126.  
Sister Mary Lorenzo (Julia Scannell) – Robert Bruère. 69/1:4-6

(CHURCH OF ENGLAND):

The Birthday Book – Anne Reidy & Robert Bruère. 70/1:35-39  
Church of England [Whakatane]. 6/2:46-53A.  
A Missionary at the Ruatoki Mission House - Laura Brown. 47/2:74-76  
Pahou Church. 9/4:165.  
St. Stephen the Martyr Church, Opotiki. 22/2:115-121.  
A Tour from Tauranga to Te Kaha in 1861. 45/2:109-112

(METHODIST):

Methodist Church [Whakatane] - TJ Hellyar. 6/2:54.  
St. John's Methodist Church, King Street, Kopeopeo - Bill Teesdale.  
29/1:33-38.  
Waimana/Nukuhou Methodist Church. 12/3:xxxii-xxxiii.

(PRESBYTERIAN)

Presbyterian Church. 6/2:38-45.  
Presbyterian Manse – Shirley Arabin. 62/2:  
St Peters House – Tony Johnson. 67/2:55-57.

CHURCHES: Baptist Church [Whakatane] - VA Rucroft. 6/2:55.  
Commonwealth Covenant Church [Whakatane] - VA Rucroft. 6/2:55.  
Gospel Hall [Whakatane] - VA Rucroft. 6/2:55.  
An Outline History of the Establishment of Churches in the Eastern Bay of Plenty. 6/2:35-55.  
Salvation Army [Whakatane] - VA Rucroft. 6/2:55.  
Seventh Day Adventist Church - VA Rucroft. 6/2:55.  
A short history of the Baptist Tabernacle – Warwick Kingston-Smith. 60:1/8-10.  
True or False? [Baptist Church] - Jinty Rorke. 33/2:122-125.

CINEMATOGRAPHY:

AH Whitehouse - An Early Film Pioneer - Jinty Rorke. 32/1:17-23.  
Docudrama from the Twenties - SR Edwards. 41/2:58-64

CLARK FAMILY: Junction Hotel, Katikati - MB van der Werff. 44/1:11-18

CLARK, RH - Some Aspects of Activity of White Island Volcano, 1967-1978. 27/1:2-7.

CLARKE, ARCHDEACON EDWARD BLOMFIELD: A Tour from Tauranga to Te Kaha in 1861.  
45/2:109-112

CLARKE, HENRY TACY:

Governor Fitzroy to Henry Clarke - CM Miller. 21/2:124-125.  
Henry Tacy Clarke, 1825-1902 - CM Miller. 10/4:129-131; 64/2:60-61.  
The McLean Papers. 64/2:54-59.  
Some Comments by Mr HT Clarke [New Zealand Land Wars]. 8/2:58-63.

CLARKE, Henry Tacy - The Tarawera Eruption. 14/2:52-58.

- The Whitmore Expedition to Ruatahuna, 1869. 10/4:132-137.

The Classic Maori: Prehistoric or Protohistoric by L.M. Groube - WA Pullar. 13/2:96-97.

CLAVIS, WG - The Story of an Enterprise. The History of Whakatane Board Mills Ltd.  
17/1:41-55.

CLEARY, DR HW: A Bishop's Aerial Tour. 35/1:52-58.

CLEMENT, Christine - George Weston or Sidney Buckingham Wicks? 59/2:52-54.

Clive Kingsley-Smith – Tiena Jordan. 60:1/23-25.

Coaching Days in the Bay of Plenty - J Diver. 6/3:97-98.  
The Coast of a Thousand Tales - CR Coates. 8/3:116-131.  
The Coaster *Tuhoe* - A van der Wouden. 34/2:101-116.  
Coastwatching in the Auckland Islands, 1941-42 - Bruce Evetts. 40/2:79-91.  
Coastwise Steamers. 22/2:126-128.  
COATES, Cecil R - Anglican Church. 6/2:46-53A.  
- A Brief History of Kopeopeo. 4.  
- Building a Mission Station. 6/3:68-83.  
- Chasing the Cutter. 25/2:101-106, 113.  
- The C.M.S. Missionaries Came to Whakatane. 4.  
- The Church Missionary Society in Whakatane and Eastern Bay of Plenty District, 1828-1903. 1.  
- The Coast of a Thousand Tales. 8/3:116-131.  
- Colenso's Visit, 1849. Appendix to "Building a Mission Station". 6/3:80-81  
- Old Mission House Burnt. 5.  
- Rangitaiki Plains. 2.  
- Selwyn's First Visitation to the Bay of Plenty. 12/2:55-62.  
- Tramping Through the Ureweras. 10/3:85-87.  
- Whakatane's First Hospital. 4.  
COHU, DAVID STANLEY: David Stanley Cohu – nearly 40 years productive flying – Max Avery. 67/2:41-54.  
COLEMAN, Mereana - Information as a Commodity and Intellectual Property Right of Maori Society. 50/1:47-51  
COLENSO, WILLIAM:  
Colenso and the Bay of Plenty - Rev. JH Starnes. 9/4:154-166.  
Colenso's Visit, 1849. Appendix to "Building a Mission Station" - CR Coates. 6/3:80-81.  
William Colenso - Alice Woodhouse [Correspondence]. 10/1:17.  
Collecting Memories: The early history of Customs in Tauranga – Stephen Kean. 63/2:64-67  
COLLIER, Nelly - Comments Upon Some Forms of Medical Treatment Prescribed by the Maori. 7/3:79-80.  
- The Importance of Plants and Trees in the Life of the Old Time Maori. 6/3:104-105; 69/1:22-25  
- Te Karihi Potae. 6/3:xv-xvi.  
Colonel George Hamilton-Browne ("Maori Brown") - JB Haigh [Correspondence]. 25/1:63.  
A Colporteur Among the Maori - Alexander Allan. 31/1:1-34.  
Colville Coal - Phillip R Moore. 48/2:63-67  
Comments on the Kaharoa Ash and Soils. Appendix to "The Excavations at Paengaroa, 1959" - WA Pullar. 7/4:85.  
Comments Upon Some Forms of Medical Treatment Prescribed by the Maori - Nelly Collier. 7/3:79-80.  
Commerce Street Reminiscences. 14/1:15-16.  
Concerning a Model Canoe in the Society's Possession - HD London. 14/3:121-124.  
Concerning a Patiti in the Society's Possession - HD London. 14/3:119-120.  
Conditions at Opepe Military Post. Visits of a Missionary. 5.  
Confessions of a "Digger" - WT Parham [Editorial]. 28/1:1.  
Confrontation Becomes Battle of Words – Clive Kingsley-Smith. 69/1:8-9  
Constable (later Sergeant) George Hill, N.Z.C. 17/2:124.  
A Contemporary Account of the Volkner and Fulloon Murders. 5.  
A Contested New Zealand Cross - WT Parham. 34/1:42-44.  
Continuing on to Taneatua. 1.  
COOK, CAPTAIN JAMES:  
Cook's Voyages to New Zealand in Medical Perspective - LK Gluckman. 17/2:87-94.  
A Numismatic Journey with Cook in New Zealand – Graeme Brown. 69/2:56-60

Was Young Nick's Head the First Piece of Land Seen by Captain Cook and His Crew 18/2:109-110.

COOK ISLANDS: Narrative of Mr Charles James Ward of Rarotonga, Cook Islands. 16/1:3-14.

COOPER, Barbara - George Hamilton-Browne. An Investigation into his Career in New Zealand. 33/2:76-82.

Copy of a Letter from Lieut. GH Stoate, R.N. 20/2:111-113.

COROMANDEL: The Prehistoric Stone Quarries and Workshops of Tahanga, Coromandel Peninsula - PR Moore. 30/1:32-42.

COUNTRY WOMEN'S INSTITUTE:

The Establishment of the Country Women's Institute in the Eastern Bay of Plenty - HP Toone. 22/2:130-132.

Te Mahoe Country Women's Institute - Tiena Jordan. 59/1:23-28.

Where Every Prospect Pleases. 13/3:177-178.

COWAN, JAMES: *New Zealand Railway Magazine* – Tauranga Heritage Collection. 67:1/17-18.

COWAN, James - Preece's Road. 10/3:79-81.

COX, Moira C - Travelling Where the Incas Trod. 15/3:179-184.

CRAIG, Elsdon W.G. - Elsdon Best - A Colonial Image. 14/3:88-94.

- Mataatua Canoe. 14/2:81.

- "Mataatua" Sails into the 70s: Pio Pio at the Prow. 21/2:93-95.

Creating a Mount Motor Camp – Robin Brickell. 64/1:25-26.

The Creeke Family of Whakatane - Tiena Jordan. 57/2:57-58.

CRESSWELL, JCM - Maori War Medal: The Award of Private Donald McDonald. 21/1:47-49.

- Miss Alice [Parkinson] - A Memoir. 9/4:180-182.

- The Murder of James Fulloon. 4; 13/3:120-127.

- Notes on the Diary of Alfred Parkinson. 20/2:114-115.

CRESWELL, RA & BISHOP, WN - A Short History of the Exploration and Survey of the Motu River. 9/2:33-37.

CRESWELL, RD - Distribution of Indigenous Flora in the East Cape Botanical District. 14/3:95-101.

- Mt. Hikurangi, 5753 ft. 14/4:144-146.

CRETE VETERANS ASSOCIATION: The Whakatane Crete Veterans Association - Walter Gibbons. 40/1:29-33.

CRONSHAW, Margery - Our family photographs: Te Kaha: 1917-1919. 55/1:9-22.

Cross of Contention - WT Parham. 40/1:8-10.

Crown Ownership of White Island. 5.

The Cruise of the *Sturt* in the Bay of Plenty. 41/1:45-50

CRYER, Max - Families' Living Treasures. 22/1:14-16.

CULLEN, Stephanie E - Early Memories of Otakiri, 1918-1925. 40/1:40-45.

CUMMINS, Peg - HH Sharplin, a man of energy and ideas. 59/1:12-19.

- Lynette Harpham, a lifetime of Tauranga Memories. 59/2:35-41.

- No. 2 Hall, Te Puke. 60/1/1-7.

CUNNINGHAM, ALAN: A Botanist at White Island in 1826. Alan Cunningham's Diary - AH Matheson. 22/1:40-43.

CUNNINGHAM, Bruce - Early Mount Maunganui. 44/1:1-7

A curious story, a souvenir album presented to Capt. FT Mee – Wynnton Poole. 60:1/29-33.

The Cyclist of Maketu - Monica B Holloway. 32/1:60-61.

## D

D.B.D. - Sketch of a Canoe. 26/2:113-115.

Dairy Companies in the Opotiki and Whakatane Counties - A van der Wouden. 42/1:10-14

A Dairy Farmer's Wife Remembers - D.E.A.M. 25/1:48-50.  
 DANNEVIRKE: Overland from Dannevirke to Opotiki in 1910 - Dave H Graham. 38/2:104-109.  
 DANSEY, Harry DB - Goodwill and Knowledge in Race Relations. 23/2:81-83.  
     - The Last Moa - A Legend of Putauaki. 10/1:8-9.  
 SS *Daphne* - The Occasional Caller - Cliff Furniss. 29/1:44-46.  
 Dating the Kauri Point Sequence - RC Green. 26/1:32-45.  
 David Stanley Cohu – nearly 40 years productive flying – Max Avery. 67/2:41-54.  
 DAVIES, Rachael - Tauranga Museum: Early beginnings. 58/1:11-17.  
 DAVIS, CHARLES OLIVER BOND: The Trial of COB Davis for Sedition - Clem Earp.  
     36/2:111-124.  
 DAVIS, FW - Petroglyphs in the Kaingaroa Block. 6/1:17-29; 56/2:58-77.  
 Days of the Little Ships - WT Parham. 46/2:107-110  
 DAWBER, EMF - My Life and Adventures in New Zealand. 39/2:114-119.  
 DAWBER, Roy R - Building the Bay of Plenty Railway. 38/2:67-83.  
 Dearest Ella: Your devoted old man. Frank xxx. 63/1:13-16  
 "Dearest Elva": Postcards from the Brain-Watkins Collection - Justine Neal. 57/2:44-48.  
 The Deluge of 1892 - Walter Gibbons. 37/2:94-97.  
 DENMARK: Account of a Return Trip - New Zealand to Denmark, 1884. 26/1:46-53.  
     27/1:21-42.  
 DENSEM, PETER ALEX: Two hundred years with Peter and Alf – Max Avery. 65/2:52-69.  
 Describing a Trip From Maketu to Opotiki in the Early 1870s. 5.  
 Details of the Wreck of the SS *Tasman*. 9/1:19-20.  
 Developing a Farm at Otakiri, on the Rangitaiki Plains - EF Whitthaus. 25/2:78-90, 93.  
 The Development of Education in Murupara - Martin G Wilson. 10/2:34-37.  
 The Development of Ohiwa - Dorothy Du Pontet. 11/3:121-133.  
 The Development of Ohiwa - Enid M Peace [Correspondence]. 11/4:215.  
 Development of the Motu - J Innes. 27/2:71-74.  
 The Diary of Alfred Parkinson - HGD White. 20/1:28-35.  
 The Diary of a Voyage From Greenock to Auckland, per *Oamaru* to Port Chalmers Thence  
     per SS *Wairarapa* to Auckland 1882-1883. 21/1:3-17; 21/2:108-112.  
 The Diary of W Franklin-Browne. 22/1:17-29.  
 Digging up a Flour Mill - WT Parham. 48/1:5-7  
 DIRECT TRANSPORT: Ron Smith and Direct Transport - Jenny Lambert. 37/2:76-93.  
 DISCOVERY, Ship: The release of the *Discovery* - WJ Marsh & Edward Gibbons. 54/1:14-18.  
 The Discovery and Early Settlement off Otago and Southland - Bruce C Adam. 5;  
     20/1:1-18,55.  
 Distribution of Indigenous Flora in the East Cape Botanical District - RD Cresswell.  
     14/3:95-101.  
 A Ditch of Hot Water, Katikati's Thermal Hot Pools – Ellen McCormack. 60/1:26-28.  
 DIVER, J - Coaching Days in the Bay of Plenty. 6/3:97-98.  
 Dividing Ships' Shares as Between Owners - Cliff Furniss. 27/2:106.  
 DOAK, Wade - Volcano Divers. 23/1:48-52.  
 Dr Edward Wilson's Diary, 1904 [Correspondence] – RAL Batley. 17/2:137.  
 Dr Frederick Appleby, 1893-1973 – Pat Appleby & Pixie Wilding. 69/73-76  
 Dr The Hon. Ian Shearer, J.P., 1941-2021 – Tiena Jordan. 69/2:43-45  
 Docudrama from the Twenties - SR Edwards. 41/2:58-64  
 DOIDGE, JOSEPH BAILEY: The Reminiscences of Joseph Bailey Doidge (1853-1937).  
     29/2:81-96.  
 DOLLIMORE, ES - Maungapohatu: Its History. 10/3:83-84.  
 The Donkeys of Ocean Beach – Justine Neal. 64/1:19-22  
 DORAN, ME - Experiences of a Woman Herd Tester during the War. 45/2:113-115  
 DOWELL, LT.-COL. GEORGE DARE: Lt.-Col. George Dare Dowell, V.C., RMA and his  
     connections with Tauranga - Cmdr J Lennox-King. 45/2:80-90  
 A Dream Come True - HD London. 20/1:56-59.  
 Driving for Cornelius – Max Avery. 63/1:23-24  
 DU PONTET, Dorothy - The Development of Ohiwa. 11/3:121-133.  
     - Early Days in the Waiotahi Valley. 12/2:63-71.

- My Opotiki Memories. 43/2:77-100  
 - Opotiki as a Young Girl First Saw It. 22/2:01-030.  
 Ducker's Island - Olive Henderson. 50/2:89-94  
 DUFF, HERB: Memoirs of Herb Duff - AT Stratton. 12/3:95-104.  
 DUNSTAN, E - Early Rabbiting Days. 14/1:26-27.  
 The D'Urville Island-Nelson Metasomatised Rocks and their Significance in New Zealand  
 Prehistory - IW Keyes. 23/1:1-17.  
 Dusky Bay - Neil C Begg. 17/1:1-7.  
 DUTHIE, JH - A Broad History of Astronomy. 16/1:42-45.  
 - The Eagle has Landed. 17/2:118-119.

## E

EADES, Ralph - Early Croquet in Tauranga. 47/1:16-17  
 The Eagle has Landed - JH Duthie. 17/2:118-119.  
 Early Attempts to Demolish Pohaturua Rock. 5.  
 Early Croquet in Tauranga - Ralph Eades. 47/1:16-17  
 Early Days of the East Coast Railway: Pekatahi - E Murray. 23/2:87-88, 93.  
 The Early Days of Motor Service Cars in the Eastern Bay of Plenty - John Oliver Musgrave.  
 36/2:87-103; 37/1:33-49.  
 Early Days on the Rangitaiki Plains - T Thorne Seccombe. 7/1:2-14; 7/2:37-45; 7/3:71-78;  
 7/4:87-95; 8/1:28-34; 8/3:96-104; 8/4:144-155.  
 Early Days on "The Swamp" - Ian B Gow. 28/1:33-34, 56.  
 Early Days on "The Swamp" - Gwendoline E Rhodes. 24/1:31-33.  
 Early Days in the Waioatahi Valley - Dorothy Du Pontet. 12/2:63-71.  
 Early Education in Rotorua and Maketu - P Andrews. 32/1:36-41.  
 An Early Engineer in the Eastern Bay of Plenty - CB Kerr. 50/2:76-80  
 The Early Ferries in the Whakatane District - A van der Wouden. 31/1:43-56.  
 Early History of the Raukokore District - K Phyllis Walker. 12/4:165-168.  
 Early Hockey in the Central Bay - Joy Leaming. 51/2:1-15.  
 Early Impressions of the Mill Hill Priests in New Zealand - Walter Gibbons. 36/1:1-15.  
 An Early Industry on the Rangitaiki Swamp. 6/3:95-96.  
 Early Kopeopeo - Some Notes. 14/1:17.  
 Early Kutarere - A Ruff. 42/1:57-58  
 Early Low Cost Housing in Tauranga - AC Bellamy. 34/1:28-31.  
 Early Maketu Storekeepers - Alister Matheson. 44/2:91-118  
 An Early Maori Stone Source at Maketu, Bay of Plenty - PR Moore. 29/1:19-23.  
 Early Memories: Rugby, the Freezing Works and Whale Island - WG Russell. 52/2:16-21.  
 Early Memories of Motiti Island - Hoani Ngamanu. 44/2:54-56  
 Early Memories of Mount Maunganui. 43/1:67-70  
 Early Memories of Otakiri, 1918-1925 - Stephanie E Cullen. 40/1:40-45.  
 Early Memories of Taneatua and Whakatane - NH Semmens. 46/2:78-84  
 Early Modes of Transport at Katikati - ET (Jim) Jordan. 52/2:5-10.  
 Early Mount Maunganui - Bruce Cunningham. 44/1:1-7  
 Early Nineteenth Century Colonisation Schemes - IS McHarg. 6/4:116-121.  
 Early Otakiri Farming - From a Woman's Point of View - May Woodberry Sen. 25/2:91-93.  
 Early Photographers of Whakatane and District - Morley West. 69/2:62-63  
 Early Rabbiting Days - E Dunstan. 14/1:26-27.  
 Early Service Car Days - Jack Holman. 12/3:124-125.  
 Early Settlement Days in the Opouriao Valley, Bay of Plenty - Gilbert Yeoman. 25/2:94-96.  
 An Early Settler's Orchard - HP Toone. 47/2:55-57  
 Early Tauranga Homes - Catherine Goodyear. 32/2:118-122.  
 An Early Tauranga Pioneer - SR Ward. 44/2:59-63  
 An Early Tauranga Resident Remembered - Shirley Arabin. 57/1:23-25.



- Early Te Teko Land Sale. 5.
- Early Traders in the Bay of Plenty. 4.
- An Early Victorian New Zealand Diary - Thornton Marshall. 16/1:22-37; 16/2:109-124.
- EARP, Clem - New Zealand Society circa 1900. (Editor) 41/2:82-94  
 - On Robert Maunsell, and "Te Manihera". 40/1:11-16.  
 - The Rise and Fall of Major Brassey. 39/2:95-101.  
 - The Trial of COB Davis for Sedition. 36/2:111-124.
- EARTHQUAKES: Earthquakes in the Bay of Plenty - A van der Wouden. 29/1:51-53.  
 Edgcumbe Earthquake, 2 March 1987. 45/1:14-40  
 The Edgcumbe Earthquake ... My Personal Experience - Lynette Richardson. 38/2:110-113.  
 Napier in 1931 - Peggy M Fussell. 36/1:30-52.  
 Notes on Early Earthquakes in the Bay of Plenty - Philip Andrews. 31/2:111-112.
- EAST CAPE: Distribution of Indigenous Flora in the East Cape Botanical District - RD Cresswell. 14/3:95-101.  
 Parkinson's Island - Neil C Begg. 14/4:148-149.  
 Round the East Cape in 1892 - "M.E.T." 20/2:103-110.
- EAST COAST: The Coast of a Thousand Tales - CR Coates. 8/3:116-131.  
 Early History of the Raukokore District - K Phyllis Walker. 12/4:165-168.  
 The East Coast, 1905. 37/2:122-123.  
 East Coast Memories - Victoria Cross Presented to Family - Anne Moore. 50/1:40-46  
 The History of the East Coast Trust - AD Ward. 6/4:107-115.  
 The Land Utilisation Survey of the Gisborne-East Coast Region - WA Pullar. 13/2:107-109.  
 Some Notes on the Construction of the East Coast Road - William W Upton. 12/4:169-171.
- EAST COAST CO-OPERATIVE FREEZING COMPANY: Early memories: Rugby, the Freezing Works and Whale Island - WG Russell. 52/2:16-21.
- EAST COAST RAILWAY: *New Zealand Railway Magazine* – Tauranga Heritage Collection. 67/1:17-18.
- An Echo of the Tairawhiti Expedition, 1864 - HGD White. 21/1:52-53.
- Echoes of the Tarawera Eruption - June 10, 1886. 4:Newsletter 34.
- Echoes of the Tarawera Eruption from Te Puke. 34/1:49-56.
- EDGCUMBE: Mount Edgumbe County Park, Devon - HD London. 28/1:55.
- Edge of the Kaingaroa - WT Parham. 50/2:81-85
- EDGE CUMBE CHOIR: "All we like Sheep?" An introduction to the 50 year history of the Edgumbe Choir - Pam Greenhalgh. 56/1:1-6.
- EDGE CUMBE: Edgumbe District War Memorial Hall Opened. 5.  
 Edgumbe Earthquake, 2 March 1987. 45/1:14-40  
 From Burbage to Edgumbe in 1954 – Morley West. 70/2:71-76  
 Nursing in Tauranga in the 1960s – Vivien Edwards. 70/1:13-21
- EDGE CUMBE, MOUNT:  
 The Last Moa. A Legend of Putauaki - HBD Dansey. 10/1:8-9.  
 The Naming of Mt. Edgumbe. 13/2:101-103.  
 Putauaki (Mt. Edgumbe) - HD London. 11/1:33-40.  
 The Two Mount Edgumbe - C Kingsley-Smith. 23/2:68-74.  
 A Walk From Whakatane to Rotorua and an Ascent of Mt. Edgumbe in 1899. 25/2:97-100.
- Editorial: The Society - 50 years old. 50/2:55-58;  
 55/1:ii; 55/2:ii; 56/1:ii; 56/2:ii; 58/1:ii; 58/2:ii; 59/1:iii.
- EDMONDS, JOY: Men's Work? Girls can do anything: Marjory Shaw's story, told by Claude Hewlett and Joy Edmonds - Shirley Arabin. 58/1:1-5.
- EDUCATION: A Brief Historical Survey of Formal Secular Education of Maori Children - IS McHarg. 4.  
 Brief History of Thornton School. 8/3:108.

The Development of Education in Murupara - Martin G Wilson. 10/2:34-37.  
 The Diary of W. Franklin-Browne. 22/1:17-29.  
 Early Education in Rotorua and Maketu - P Andrews. 32/1:36-41.  
 Flying the Flag at School Not New in Tauranga - AC Bellamy. 34/1:45-58  
 Further Memories of Waiohau. 22/1:38-39, 43.  
 The History of Paroa Maori School. 12/3:131-136.  
 The History of Rotoiti Maori School. 13/3:144-149.  
 A History of Te Teko School. 13/2:68-77.  
 The Isolated School of Matahi, Eastern Bay of Plenty - EE Little. 23/2:84-85.  
 Matata Maori School History. 10/2:25-33.  
 Memories of Waiohau, Bay of Plenty - Elsie E Little. 22/1:30-37.  
 The Mission School, Tanatana, Waimana, 1922-1959 - F Rakuraku.  
 26/2:99-100, 102.  
 Notes on Early Maori School at Matata - Elsie Locke. 12/3:128-130.  
 Poroporo School's Eightieth Birthday. 11/4:208-210.  
 Taneatua School Diamond Jubilee. 5:Newsletter 48.  
 Te Kaha School in the Eighteen Seventies and Eighties. 3.  
 Te Whaiti-nui-a-Toi Maori Boy's School - JH Starnes. 15/3:177-179.  
 The Schools at Maketu, 1849-1996 - Alister Matheson. 44/1:24-48  
 Teaching in a Native School during the 1940s - Anne Moore. 49/1:42-48  
 Thornton Looks Back on Fifty Years. 10/2:38-39.  
 EDWARDS, SR - Docudrama from the Twenties. 41/2:58-64  
 EDWARDS, Vivien – Nursing on Tauranga in the 1960s. 70/1:13-21  
 The Effectiveness of the Taiaha - HD London. 14/3:115-118.  
 The Eiffel Tower Brewery - AC Bellamy. 33/1:45-59.  
 The 1835 Declaration of Independence - Alan Lambourn. 45/1:46-50  
 The 1876 General Election in the East Coast Electorate - Shirley Arabin. 51/2:16-20.  
 The 1893 election in Tauranga - Shirley Arabin. 52/2:11-15.  
 11,000 Years Ago New Zealand Was One Island. 2.  
 ELECTIONS: The 1876 General Election in the East Coast Electorate - Shirley Arabin.  
 51/2:16-20.  
 The 1893 election in Tauranga - Shirley Arabin. 52/2:11-15.  
 ELECTRICITY: Lloyd Mandeno, O.B.E., Electricity generation in Tauranga – Max Avery.  
 67/1:21-39.  
 ELMS MISSION HOUSE:  
 The Elms, Te Papa – Romani Harrison. 65/1:17-18.  
 The Elms Mission House - Jinty Rorke. 49/1:30-41  
 Euphemia Ballingall Maxwell: the grand old lady of The Elms – Julie Green.  
 61/1:26-33  
 Victoriana in Textiles - Jo-Anne Knowles. 58/1:26-31.  
 Elsdon Best - Rev. JH Starnes. 7/3:51-58.  
 Elsdon Best - A Colonial Image - Elsdon WG Craig. 14/3:88-94.  
 Elsdon Best and Tuhoe: A Cautionary Tale - Richard Hill. 36/2:127-130.  
 The Elusive Toroa of Mataatua Canoe - Andrew S Scott. 17/1:67-69.  
 The Elusive Toroa of Mataatua Canoe - An Answer - JBW Robertson. 17/2:120-121.  
 Emeritus Professor Dame Judith Binney, 1940-2011, A tribute - Tiena Jordan. 59/1:1-2.  
 Emily Surtees, a Snapshot of Katikati – Debbie McCauley. 69/1:12-18  
 van ENCKEVORT, Rev. Fr M - Matata's Role in the Catholic History of Auckland Diocese.  
 21/1:33-38, 53.  
 End of a Rabbit Infestation - EO Pedersen & EB Roche. 23/1:53-55.  
 HMS *ENDEAVOUR*: Was Young Nick's Head the First Piece of Land Seen by Captain Cook  
 and His Crew? 18/2:109-110.  
 The Enigma of Major Brassey - WT Parham. 14/2:77-78.  
 ENSOR, Mary Ann - A Pioneer Looks Back. 27/2:79-87.  
 Ernest Denis Hoben – some notes on his family background and early life – Robert Bruère.  
 70/1:22-29  
 ERWIN, Helen Rosa - Memories of Early Whakatane. 26/1:2-14.

The Establishment of the Country Women's Institute in the Eastern Bay of Plenty - HP Toone. 22/2:130-132.

Euphemia Ballingall Maxwell: the Grand Old Lady of The Elms – Julie Green. 61/1:26-33

The Ethnopsychiatrist and the Historian - LK Gluckman. 13/3:169-176.

EVANS, HILARY: The Three Musketeers – Max Avery. 65/1:27-34.

EVANS, John EL - Some European History of Lake Okareka District. 28/1:17-27.

EVETTS, Bruce - Coastwatching in the Auckland Islands, 1941-42. 40/2:79-91.

Events leading up to the presentation of the Treaty of Waitangi. 61/2:37-38

Excavations in Many Lands – HD London. 4.

Excavations at Kauri Point – HD London. 9/1:14-16.

The Excavations at Paengaroa, 1959 - J Golson. 7/4:82-86.

An Excursion to Motiti in 1899. 45/1:59-60

An Excursion to White Island - 60 Years Ago. 5.

Exotic Forest Plantations in the Te Teko Area - EG Manktelow. 28/2:116-118.

Experiences of a Woman Herd-Tester during the War - ME Doran. 45/2:113-115

Explanation of Nautical Terms. Appendix to "The Wrecking of HMS *Buffalo* in 1840; An Account from the Ship's Log" – Cliff Furniss. 26/2:68-71, 74.

Extracts From MSS Journal of Rev. Charles Baker, C.M.S. Missionary - HD London. 5.

An Eyewitness Account of the 1886 Tarawera Eruption - H Roche. 47/1:44-51

An Eye Witness Account of the Murder [Volkner's]. 22/2:117-119.

## F

*FALCON*, Ship: The storm that wrecked the *Falcon*. 1 March 1840 - Alister Matheson. 48/1:8-24

FALLA FAMILY: Our family photographs: Te Kaha 1917-1919 - Margery Cronshaw. 55/1:9-22.

Families' Living Treasures - Max Cryer. 22/1:14-16.

Famous for hospitality – Hotels in the Bay of Plenty. 65/2:70-77.

FARMING: Breaking in a farm on the Rangitaiki Plains - CE Thompson. 46/1:1-4

Bush Sickness in Tauranga - Bill Kennedy. 43/1:15-18

"Bush Sickness" in the Rotorua-Taupo Region - CR Taylor. 27/2:88-90.

Chasing the Cutter - Cecil R Coates. 25/2:101-106, 113.

A Dairy Farmer's Wife Remembers - D.E.A.M. 25/1:48-50.

David Stanley Cohu – nearly 40 years productive flying – Mav Avery. 67/2:41-54.

Developing a Farm at Otakiri, on the Rangitaiki Plains - EF Whitthaus. 25/2:78-90, 93.

Early Days on "The Swamp" - Ian B Gow. 28/1:33-34, 56.

Early Days on "The Swamp" - Gwendoline E Rhodes. 24/1:31-33.

Early Otakiri Farming - From a Woman's Point of View - May Woodberry Sen. 25/2:91-93.

Early Settlement Days in the Opouriao Valley, Bay of Plenty - Gilbert Yeoman. 25/2:94-96.

Farming in the Opouriao Valley. 45/2:63-69

Farming at Rewarau, Opouriao District - T Thorne Seccombe. 12/1:3-18.

The Magic of Cobalt - Errol Westgate. 43/1:19-23

Milking in the 1920s - Anne Moore. 52/2:30-34.

Records of Earlier Days - HD London. 25/1:37-42.

Reminiscences of a Drover - RM Green. 13/2:78-79.

Reminiscences of Droving Days, 1921-1928 - LA (Pete) Sisam. 26/2:92-94.

Sheep Farming in the New Zealand Bush - Philip Williamson. 33/2:106-117.

Father John Smiers with the Mill Hill Mission - Walter Gibbons. 37/1:12-22.

Father Michael Borjon at Maketu - Fr A. Monfat. 38/2:92-96.

Faulkner's Ferries - Max Avery. 36/1:16-29; 36/2:73-86.

FEILDING: Bush Pioneering Days - HH Miller. 7/3:59-70.

FENTON, KC - Centenary of New Zealand Army Engineers. 41/2:69-76  
 Fenton's Mill - CS Masters. 32/1:1-4; 56/2:49-53.  
 Fenton's Mill 1936-37 - GW Lane. 32/1:5-16.  
 FERGUSON, ALEXANDER: "Langside": Stepping Back in Time - Steve Vergeest. 57/2:49-56.  
 FERRIES: The Early Ferries in the Whakatane District - A van der Wouden. 31/1:43-56.  
 The Kaituna and Waihi River Fords and Ferry Services - Maketu - Alister Matheson. 42/2:78-94  
 Field Archaeology in the Bay of Plenty - W.A. Pullar, K.W. Moore & A.S. Scott. 15/1:105-114.  
 Fifty Years after the War - HF Alley. 44/1:8-10  
 Fifty Years of the *Beacon* - Anton van der Wouden. 37/1:55.  
 Fifty Years of "The Journal" - Tiena Jordan. 56/2:35-38; 70/2:41-43  
 Fifty years of service in Whakatane – Budget Advisory Service. 65/2:48-51.  
 The "Fire in the Fern" by the Mohaka - Bernard HN Teague. 17/2:100-105.  
 Fire Walking. 5.  
 The First Grave - WB Baker. 9/2:38-39.  
 First Sighting of Double-Hulled Canoe – Clive Kingsley-Smith. 69/1:10-11  
 Fish Weir Discovery, Rotorua - WA Pullar. 23/2:98.  
 Fishing at Old Maketu - Alister Matheson. 39/2:63-73.  
 FITZROY, GOVERNOR ROBERT: Governor Fitzroy to Henry Clarke - CM Miller. 21/2:124-125.  
 Five Decades, Five Mount Picnics. 64/1:1-10.  
 FLAVELL, Dean - Saving Urewera Heritage. 60/2:49-51.  
 – Te Awanui Restoration Work. 65/1:7-8.  
 FLAXMILLING: Flax, Flour and the Wairere Waterfall - A van der Wouden. 35/2:73-78.  
 Flax Industry in the Whakatane District - Anton van der Wouden. 49/2:76-87  
 Hallett's Flaxmill - A van der Wouden. 25/2:68-77.  
 Priestley Flaxmill. 9/1:21.  
 Float-Plain Alights on Whakatane Estuary - HD London. 18/1:53-54.  
 Flooding of Rangitaiki Plains, 1962 - SR Hewitt & WA Pullar. 11/2:113-115.  
 The Floral Steamer on The Strand, Tauranga - Stephanie Smith. 58/2:39-41.  
 FLOURMILLING: Additional Information Concerning Umuhika Mill - T Thorne Seccombe.  
 7/2:46-48.  
 An Early Industry on the Rangitaiki Swamp. 6/3:95-96.  
 Flax, Flour and the Wairere Waterfall - A van der Wouden. 35/2:73-78.  
 Flour Mills of the Lakes District - Cecil Watt. 19/1:21-29.  
 Flourmilling in the Eastern Bay of Plenty - A van der Wouden.  
 32/2:73-87.  
 How Te Poronu Roadside Memorial Became Part of the Whakatane  
 Scene - HD London. 25/1:12-17.  
 Maori Wheat Growing and Flourmilling, 1845-1880 - WT Parham. 9/2:42-44.  
 An Old Relic. 1.  
 Otipa Flour Mill - HD London. 9/1:17-18.  
 Some Notes on the Investigations of the Flour Mill at Umuhika - WT Parham.  
 7/1:21-22.  
 Umuhika Flour Mill - HD London. 7/1:19-20.  
 Waimapu Flour Mill - AC Bellamy. 38/1:62-66.  
 Flute Music from whittled arm-bone of Te Kooti's ruthless lieutenant – Clive Kingsley-Smith.  
 70/1:10-11  
 Flying the Flag at School Not New in Tauranga - AC Bellamy. 34/1:45-48.  
 Folk Museums - Sir Paul Hasluck. 20/2:70-72.  
 Following Seccombe - ACW Whatman. 10/1:14-15.  
 FORESTRY: Exotic Forest Plantations in the Te Teko Area - EG Manktelow. 28/2:116-118.  
 History of the State Forest Nursery, Rotorua – Tiena Jordan. 70/2:60-70  
 The Tasman Tree Nursery - WA Pullar. 28/2:114.  
 The Tasman Tree Nursery at Te Teko - Max Wickham . 28/2:115.  
 Fort Colville: Pukemaire Redoubt - from Emily Kirby's letters, 1864-1866 - Alister Matheson.  
 53/2:66-71.  
 FORT GALATEA: Refer to GALATEA.

Fortresses of God - GM Fowlds. 5.  
 FORTY MILE BUSH: Working Around the North Island 1890-1920 - Patrick Keegan. 34/2:67-87.  
 Forty Years Plus in a Maori Setting - Jim Irwin. 33/1:25-31.  
 Fossil Mollusca at Stoney Creek, Matata - WJ Fraser. 12/1:28.  
 Fossils at Taneatua and Ohope Beach. 5.  
 FOSTER, FRANCIS JORTIN: The Diary of Francis Jortin Foster. 36/2:63-72.  
 FOWLDS, Geo. M - Banning the Star-Spangled Banner. 16/2:81-85.  
 - Fortresses of God. 5.  
 - Maoris and Highlanders - A Comparison. 5.  
 - A Princess and the Fairies - Links With Mt. Albert and Whakatane. 5.  
 - A Vanished Race: The Passing of the Moriori. 15/3:172-176.  
 FRANKLIN-BROWNE, W: The Diary of W Franklin-Browne. 22/1:17-29.  
 FRANKTON: Last Pie Out of Frankton. 23/2:97.  
 FRASER, WJ - Fossil Mollusca at Stoney Creek, Matata. 12/1:28.  
 Fratricide at Owhakatoro – RM Smith. 11/1:23-27.  
 Frederick James Burt: The Ultimate Sportsman - Tiena Jordan. 58/2:64-70.  
 Frederick Newnham Christian, the Best Boss a Man Could Have – Julie & John Green.. 60:1/11-22.  
 The Freezing Industry in the Bay of Plenty - A van der Wouden. 33/1:1-15.  
 A Frenchman's Gallant Stand Against Te Kooti - HD London. 4.  
 From the Archives: It happened in New Zealand – Ross Gore. 70/1:34  
 From Burbage to Edgecumbe in 1954 – Morley West. 70/2:71-76  
 From the Past. 58/1:38; 58/2:75.  
 From the Post: Tauranga Heritage Collection. 59/1:33-34; 61/1:34  
 From Hawkes Bay to Whakatane, via Taupo, in 1857. 40/1:46-60.  
 FULLER, R Andrew - The Old Gisborne-Ruatahuna Stock Route. 14/4:164-169.  
 - Rangī's "Invasion" of the Urewera. 28/1:40-44.  
 - To Maungapohatu By Bicycle. 28/1:44-45.  
 - Tramping in the Urewera (1932). 29/1:24-32.  
 FULLOON, JAMES FRANCIS:  
 A Contemporary Account of the Volkner and Fulloon Murders. 5.  
 The Murder of James Fulloon - JCM Cresswell. 4; 13/3:120-127.  
 Two Prominent Figures in Early Whakatane History - WT Parham. 15/1:87-96.  
 FULTON, Robert - Whakarewa Hoanga - Formerly at Matata. 3.  
 The Funeral of Granny Nga. 23/2:96.  
 FURNISS, Cliff - SS *Daphne* - The Occasional Caller. 29/1:44-46.  
 - Dividing Ship's Shares as Between Owners. 27/2:106.  
 - Explanation of Nautical Terms. Appendix to "The Wrecking of HMS *Buffalo* in 1840". 26/2:68-71, 74.  
 - The Troubled SS *Tasman*. 27/2:99-100.  
 Further Discoveries at Kauri Point, Katikati. 11/1:48.  
 Further Memories of Waiohau. 22/1:38-39,43.  
 Further Mōa Discoveries at Taupo. 11/1:50.  
 FUSSELL, Peggy M - Napier in 1931. 36/1:30-52.

## G

GALATEA: Fort Galatea Site. 6/3:100-101.  
 Galatea. 1.  
 Galatea [Editorial]. 8/2:35-36.  
 Maori Wars. 8/2:64-65, 69-80.  
 Mutiny at Fort Galatea. 4.  
 Mutiny at Fort Galatea - WT Parham. 27/2:97-98.

- On the Road to Galatea - WT Parham. 27/2:91-96.  
 Petrified Springs at Horomanga Gorge, Galatea District. 12/1:28.  
 A Relic of Fort Galatea - HD London. 12/3:147.  
 Relics of Fort Galatea [Peraniko Tahawai]. 22/1:47.  
 Rotorua, Galatea and Taupo visited in 1912. 43/1:24-41  
 Sgt. Hallett at Fort Galatea - Ernest G Hallett [Correspondence]. 12/3:158-159.  
 Some Notes Concerning Fort Galatea. 5.  
 Te Houhi: A tale of passive resistance - Gwenda M Paul. 52/1:29-35.  
 Tokens from the Bay of Plenty – Graeme Brown. 70/1:1-2  
 Tuwhare House - Martin G Wilson. 9/1:11-12.  
 The Waimana-Ruatoki-Galatea Track - Thorne Seccombe. 5.  
 Willie and his family – Graeme Brown. 70/1:3-9
- GALLON, Dave & Dot – Papamoa, a little seaside town. 64/1:35-37.  
 The Gannets of White Island - WT Parham. 18/2:104-108, 110.  
 Gannets on a Volcano - WT Parham. 49/2:93-96  
 GARAWAY, A.H. - Motuhora, or Whale Island: An Outline History. 24/1:1-7.  
 The Garaway family of Whakatane - Shirley Arabin. 52/1:7-11.  
 GARDENER, BILLIE: You will report ... An oral history of two women's munitions factory  
 experience during WW2 - Kushla Heane. 59/1:5-11.  
 GARLICK, Charles - A Pioneer Remembers (1939). 29/1:39-43; 42/1:51-53  
 GATE PA: Pukehinahina, Gate Pa: Tauranga, 29 April 2014 [photographs] – Lee Switzer.  
 62/2:54-59  
 Relics of Gate Pa, Pukehinahina. [To commemorate 150 years since the battle  
 Of Gate Pa, the whole issue of Volume 62 Number 1 is devoted to the battle,  
 Including illustrations, witness accounts and relics that have survived.]  
 62/1:1-36  
 Victory and Defeat: Tauranga 1864 – Esther Liddle. 62/2:50-53.
- The Gateways of Maketu - Dr Roger Neich. 50/1:1-33  
 Genealogies as a Means of Dating Maori Pre-History - RW Halbert. 10/4:105-114.  
 GENEALOGY: Celebrating 40 years of genealogical research in Tauranga - Kushla Haenen.  
 58/2:71-74.  
 GEOLOGY: Age of the Kaharoa Ash - WA Pullar. 10/1:13-14.  
 Fossils of Taneatua and Ohope Beach. 5.  
 The Geologic History of Matata as revealed after the 2005 disaster - DC Hikuroa,  
 DM Gravley, CJ Wilson & AW Olsen. 54/2:7-18.  
 Geological Features, Te Mahoe Dam Site - RS Morison. 12/2:79.  
 Geological History of the Whakatane District - J Healy. 15/1:9-27.  
 Geology of Whakarewarewa State Forest Park - Philip Andrews. 31/2:106-110.  
 Holocene Ash of the Bay of Plenty - HD London. 12/3:145-146.  
 Impact of the Maori on Soils in the Bay of Plenty - a Preliminary Assessment –  
 WA Pullar. 10/1:13.  
 Notes on the Geology of Maungapohatu - W.A. Pullar. 11/2:85-86.  
 Primary Volcanic Ash Deposits of the Rotorua, Bay of Plenty and Gisborne  
 Districts - W.A. Pullar. 10/4:120-128.  
 Whakatane's Geological History - David Kear. 48/1:25-58
- George and Bennett White - Douglas Chitty. 11/4:178-184.  
 George and Bennett White [Correspondence]. 12/2:93.  
 George Hamilton-Browne. An Investigation into his Career in New Zealand - Barbara Cooper.  
 33/2:76-82.  
 George Weston or Sidney Buckingham Wicks? - Christine Clement. 59/2:52-54.  
 GIBBONS, Edward & MARSH, WJ - The release of the *Discovery*. 54/1:14-18.  
 GIBBONS, Walter - The Deluge of 1892. 37/2:94-97.  
 - Early Impressions of the Mill Hill Priests in New Zealand. 36/1:1-15.  
 - Father John Smiers with the Mill Hill Mission. 37/1:12-22.  
 - Jean Lampila, S.M., at Whakatane. 38/1:1-6.  
 - Marist Priests in the Bay of Plenty. 42/1:3-9.  
 - Matata Railway, Roads and Bridges League, 1912-1913. 38/2:97-103.

- The Whakatane Crete Veterans Association. 40/1:29-33.
- The "Girl's Own" Tour of the Colonies in 1886. 47/2:88-93.
- GISBORNE: Gisborne to Opotiki in 1890. 36/1:53-56.
- The Gisborne-Matawai-Moutohora Railway - JA Barltrop. 27/2:108.
- The Land Utilisation Survey of Gisborne-East Coast Region - WA Pullar. 13/2:107-109.
- The Old Gisborne-Ruatahuna Stock Route - R Andrew Fuller. 14/4:164-169.
- Overland From Gisborne to Tauranga, 1903. 27/2:63-70.
- Primary Volcanic Ash Deposits of the Rotorua, Bay of Plenty and Gisborne Districts - WA Pullar. 10/4:120-128.
- When the King Comes to Gisborne - A Maori Millenium in 1906 - Peter Webster. 15/1:46-59.
- Working Around the North Island, 1890-1920 - Patrick Keegan. 37/2:98-121.
- Glass Artefacts - Anton van der Wouden. 27/2:110-112.
- GLEN, AH - Te Teko. 54/1:30-32.
- - Holidays at Ohope. 54/1:25-29.
- Xmas Day and Boxing Day picnic. 52/1:36-38
- Xmas holidays in the Bay. 52/2:22-29.
- GLEN, AW: The Taneatua Express: A journey described by AW Glen - Ken Smith. 58/1:18-25.
- GLEN, Frank - The Historic Tree of Orakau. 32/1:59-60.
- GLUCKMAN, LK - Cook's Voyages to New Zealand in Medical Perspective. 17/2:87-94.
- The Ethnopsychiatrist and the Historian. 13/3:169-176.
- Kereopa: The Psychodynamics of a 19th Century Murder. 13/3:111-119.
- Our First Doctors. 14/4:157-163.
- The Two James Lind, F.R.C.P., Edinburgh. 18/1:51-52.
- GOLDMINING: The History of Goldmining on the River Thames - AM Isdale. 9/4:167-179.
- History of the Waiorongomai Goldfield - AG Matheson. 43/1:1-14.
- Sinking on the Treasure Island Reef: Gold Mining at Waihi Beach, 1891-1920 - PR Moore. 45/2:75-79.
- Working Around the North Island, 1890-1920 - Patrick Keegan. 38/1:46-61.
- GOLSON, J - The Excavations at Paengaroa, 20-21 May, 1959. 7/4:82-86.
- Goodwill and Knowledge in Race Relations - HDB Dansey. 23/2:81-83.
- GOODYEAR, Catherine - Early Tauranga Homes. 32/2:118-122.
- GOODYEAR, Frances - Tauranga's Memorial Park and Neighbourhood, Some Early Landowners. 32/2:123-124.
- GOODYEAR, CANON W.: Canon W. Goodyear, 1850-1914 - Rev. WH Poole. 32/1:24-27.
- GOODYEAR, REV. WILLIAM: Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu: The Goodyears 1883-1896 - Alister Matheson. 51/1:18-29.
- GORDON, Joy - Life in the Kaingaroa Forest. 50/2:86-89.
- GORE, Ross – From the Archives: It happened in New Zealand. 70/1:34
- Government Buildings, Tauranga - Jinty Rorke. 36/2:104-110.
- Governor Fitzroy to Henry Clarke - CM Miller. 21/2:124-125.
- GOW, Ian B - Early Days on "The Swamp". 28/1:33-34, 56.
- GRACE, John H - The Maori People of New Zealand. 5.
- GRACE, REV. TS: Building a Mission Station - CR Coates. 6/3:68-83.
- Conditions at Opepe Military Post. Visits of a Missionary. 5.
- Rev. TS Grace's Account of the Volkner Murder. 4.
- GRAHAM, David H. - Overland From Dannevirke to Opotiki in 1910. 38/2:104-109.
- GRAHAM, Dr Jeanne - Towards a history of New Zealand Childhoods. 48/2:89-102.
- The Grave of Hemi Te Waka, Ngaputahi, Urewera Country, Killed 7/5/1869. 4.
- GRAVLEY, DM; HIKUROA, DC; WILSON, CJ & OLSEN, AW - The geologic history of Matata as revealed after the 2005 disaster. 54/2:7-18.
- GRAY, GW - An Account of the Motu River Hydro Investigations. 15/2:140-142.
- A Chapter Ends in Opotiki. 22/2:74-76.

GRAY, Hilda - Memories of White Island. 14/1:27.  
 GREAT BRITAIN: The Union Flag of Britain, Commonly Called the Union Jack - Allan E Bax. 17/2:99, 133.  
 The Great Carved House, Mataatua, of Whakatane. 5:Newsletter 43.  
 The Great Carved House, Mataatua, of Whakatane - HD London. 26/1:15-24.  
 GREEN, Julie & John – Frederick Newnham Christian, the best boss a man could have. 60:1/11-22.  
 GREEN, John & Julie – Frederick Newnham Christian, the best boss a man could have. 60:1/11-22.  
 GREEN, RC - Dating the Kauri Point Sequence. 26/1:32-45.  
     - An Undefended Settlement at Kauri Point, Tauranga District. 11/3:143-156.  
 GREEN, RM - Ohiwa Ferry [Correspondence]. 11/3:172.  
     - Reminiscences of a Drover. 13/2:78-79.  
 GREENHALGH, Pam - "All we like Sheep?" An introduction to the 50 year history of the Edgecumbe Choir. 56/1:1-6.  
 GREERTON: A brief history of Greerton - W Kennedy. 42/1:40-48.  
 GREGG, DR - Maori Rock Paintings of Lake Tarawera. 5.  
 GREY, SIR GEORGE: Letter From Archdeacon Brown to Sir George Grey. 21/1:50-51.  
     Volkner's Letters to Governor Grey. 7/2:24-28; 22/2:122.  
 GROUBE, LM - The Classic Maori: Prehistoric or Protohistoric. 13/2:96-97.  
 Growing up in Katikati during world War Two – Ellen McCormack. 62/2:60-61  
 GUERRIN, JEAN: A Frenchman's Gallant Stand Against Te Kooti - HD London. 4.  
     Unveiling of Memorial to Jean Guerrin - Te Poronu, 6 June 1965. 13/2:xix-xx.

## H

HH Sharplin, a Man of Energy and Ideas - Peg Cummins. 59/1:12-19.  
 HAENE, Kushla - Celebrating 40 Years of Genealogical Research in Tauranga. 58/2:71-74.  
     - You will report ... An oral history of two women's munitions factory experience during WW2. 59/1:5-11.  
 HAEUSLER, R Hans - A Trip to Maungapohatu Over Forty Years Ago. 11/2:72-79.  
 HAIGH, JB - Colonel George Hamilton-Browne ("Maori Browne") [Correspondence]. 25/1:63.  
     - The Hokitika "Fenian Troubles". 19/2:123-129.  
     - Raoul (Sunday) Island, Kermadec Group: A Brief History. 16/2:66-80.  
     - Trooper Donald McDonald Commended [Correspondence]. 21/2:126.  
 A Haka. 3.  
 HALBERT, RW - The Chronology of Maori History by JBW Robertson. 12/2:85-91.  
     - The Chronology of Maori Tradition by JBW Robertson. 12/4:182-184.  
     - Genealogies as a Means of Dating Maori Pre-History. 10/4:105-114  
     - Kaputerangi - Toi's Pa. 10/1:18-20.  
     - The Mataatua Migration. 13/1:15-26.  
 HALDANE, Warner - Whakatane Museum Celebrates a Quarter Century of Achievement. 45/2:99-102  
 HALDANE, Warner, ROOK, Hans, JORDAN, Tiena – the Anton van der Wouden & Haldane Room. 67:1/3-6.  
 HALLETT, C - Some Reminiscences of an Early Settler on "The Swamp". 10/2:40-42.  
 HALLETT, SGT HENRY: A Relic of Fort Galatea - HD London. 12/3:147.  
     Sgt. Hallett at Fort Galatea - Ernest G Hallett [Correspondence]. 12/3:158-159.  
 Hallett's Flaxmill - A van der Wouden. 25/2:68-77.  
 HAMILTON, Dr Stephen  
     - Am I My Brother's Keeper? 57/1:29-35.



- William Thomas Owen: Chymist of Abington and Wanganui. 57/2:59-65.
- HAMILTON-BROWNE, COLONEL GEORGE:  
 Colonel George Hamilton-Browne ("Maori Browne") - JB Haigh  
 [Correspondence]. 25/1:63.  
 George Hamilton-Browne. An Investigation into his Career in New Zealand -  
 Barbara Cooper. 33/2:76-82.  
 Major G. Hamilton-Browne (Maori Browne). 24/2:115.
- HAMMICK, WILLIAM MAXWELL:  
 The Memoirs of William Maxwell Hammick (1848-1915). 29/1:2-11; 29/2:62-70;  
 30/1:3-9.  
 Riding the Taupo Desert - WT Parham. 35/2:103-105.
- HAMMOND, William - Himiona Te Piki Kotuku. 9/4:187-189.  
 - A Visit to Tarawera After the Eruption. 14/2:59-65.
- HANSEN, Neil G - Memories of a County Engineer. 45/1:4-13.  
 - A Tauranga Memorial to Cherish. 43/2:71-72.  
 - USS LST 238 at Tauranga, 1951. 49/1:22-25.
- HARAWIRA, Rev. KT - The Maori Numerals. 9/2:47.  
 Hard Times Come Again No More - Mrs ED Bennett. 23/2:89-93.
- HARDING, JR - The Carbon-14 (C14) Method of Dating. 4.  
 Hardships in the Pioneering Days - A Comparison. 5.  
 Harehare and the Kaingaroa Block - GM Paul. 46/1:5-6.
- HARPER, VE - Maori Art. 3.
- HARPHAM, LYNETTE: Lynette Harpham, a lifetime of Tauranga memories - Peg Cummins.  
 59/2:35-41.
- HARRISON, Romani - The Elms, Te papa. 65/1:17-18.
- HARSANT, Florence - Bringing Temperance to the Bay - 1914. 30/2:110-120.  
 - Matata Memories. 47/1:18-20.
- HASKELL, DARCY ORMOND: - Autobiography of DO Haskell. 40/2:63-78.
- HASLUCK, Sir Paul - Folk Museums. 20/2:70-72.
- HASTIE, ANDREW J: Nonagenarian Has Adventurous Life: War and Rebellion.  
 4:Newsletter 41.
- HAWEIS*: Captain John Nicholson and the *Haweis* - HD London [Correspondence].  
 12/3:154-156.  
 The Taking of the *Haweis*, 1829. 5.  
 The Taking of the *Haweis*, 1829 - C Kingsley-Smith. 1.
- HAWKES BAY: From Hawkes Bay to Whakatane, via Taupo, in 1857. 40/1:46-60.  
 A Tramp from Hawkes Bay to Rotorua. 47/1:21-25.
- HEALY, J - Geological History of the Whakatane District. 15/1:9-27.
- HEATH, Alison - Boghall Farm to Taneatua. 47/2:94-103.  
 - A Visit to Matakana Island. 47/1:7-9.
- Heather McLean, 1937-2019 - Debbie McCauley. 67:1/7-10.
- HEEMSKERCK*: Tasman's Ships, the *Heemskerck* and the *Zeehaen* - MJP Wickham.  
 14/3:107-114.
- Hei Maori - The Tawapou Necklace. 46/2:101-102.  
 The Height of Whale Island. 5.
- HEKAMU, Toone [also SECCOMBE, T Thorne]  
 - Reminiscences of a Drover. 9/4:183-186.  
 - Tarawera Sulphur Mine. 5.  
 - Te Teko's First Car. 6/3:99; 69/2:86
- HELLYAR, TJ - Methodist Church. 6/2:54.
- Helping with the Dictionary - WT Parham. 38/2:117-118.
- HENDERSON, Olive - Ducker's Island. 50/2:89-94.
- HENRY, SISTER ANNIE: A Pioneer Missionary to the Urewera. Sister Annie Henry, M.B.E. -  
 JH Starnes. 6/3:84-93.  
 Sister Annie Henry and Rev John Laughton - Hihita & Hoani -  
 Morley West. 69/1:1-3
- HENRY; LAMJ: New Zealand Society circa 1900 - Clem Earp. 41/2:82-94.

Henry George David (Dave) White 1923-2009: Tributes to Dave White. 57/2:39-43.  
 Henry Tacy Clarke, 1825-1902 - Christine M Miller. 10/4:129-131; 64/2:60-61.  
 Henry Williams in Eastern Bay of Plenty in 1826 and 1828 - Lawrence M Rogers. 15/1:28-30.  
 Herbert Robert Benn (1869-1911). Appendix to "Some European History of Lake Okareka District" - HD London. 28/1:30-32.  
 HEWITT, SR & PULLAR, WA - Flooding of Rangitaiki Plains, 1962. 11/2:113-115.  
 HEWLETT, CLAUDE: Men's Work? Girls can do anything: Marjory Shaw's story, told by Claude Hewlett & Joy Edmonds - Shirley Arabin. 58/1:1-5.  
 HEWLETT, HB - Hilda Beatrice Hewlett, 1864-1943 - HL Whitehead. 41/2:76-82.  
 Highest Philatelic Award. 49/2:64.  
 HIKURANGI: Mt. Hikurangi, 5753 ft - RD Cresswell. 14/4:144-146.  
 HIKUROA, DC; GRAVELEY, DM; WILSON, CJ and OLSEN, AW - The Geologic History of Matata as revealed after the 2005 disaster. 54/2:7-18.  
 Hilda Beatrice Hewlett, 1864-1943 - HL Whitehead. 41/2:76-82.  
 HILL, GEORGE: Constable (later Sergeant) George Hill, N.Z.C. 17/2:124.  
 HILL, HM - Rua Kenana's Visits to Taneatua. 6/4:133.  
 HILL, Richard - Elsdon Best and Tuho: A Cautionary Tale. 36/2:127-130.  
 Himiona Te Piki Kotuku - William Hammond. 9/4:187-189.  
 HINEMIHI MEETING HOUSE: A Vice-Regal Legacy - WT Parham. 26/1:29-31.  
 HINTON, Joseph - The Boulcott's Farm Engagement, 1846. 23/2:64-67, 100.  
 HIROA, Te Rangi - refer BUCK, Sir Peter  
 Historic Archaeological Sites on Whale Island - PR Moore. 35/1:30-37.  
 An Historic Church Bows Out - Ross Annabell. 13/1:10-11.  
 Historic Pa Sites at Whakatane - HD London. 10/2:43-50.  
 The Historic Tree of Orakau - Frank Glen. 32/1:59-60.  
 Historical Background to the Treaty of Waitangi - IS McHarg. 2.  
 Historical Background of Waiotahi Exchange. 22/2:129.  
 HISTORICAL REVIEW journal: Fifty years of "The Journal" - Tiena Jordan. 56/2:35-38.  
 Historical Societies Traverse Old Routes - Emma Bridge. 18/1:46-50.  
 Historical Trail Re-opened - HD London. 28/1:45-46.  
 HISTORY: How to Read History - Lawrence M Rogers. 9/1:3-10.  
 History as an Aid to Earth Sciences - WA Pullar & NM Kennedy. 23/2:94-96.  
 The History of the East Coast Trust - AD Ward. 6/4:107-115.  
 The History of Goldmining on the River Thames - AM Isdale. 9/4:167-179.  
 The History of Paroa Maori School. 12/3:131-136.  
 The History of Rotoiti Maori School. 13/3:144-149.  
 History of the State Forest Nursey, Rotorua – Tiena Jordan. 70/2:60-70  
 History of the Tauranga Aero Club, Part III - Walter S. Bell. 32/1:31-35. [Refer to the Index of the *Journal of the Tauranga Historical Society* for Parts I and II].  
 A History of Te Teko School. 13/2:68-77.  
 The History of Valley Road, from Whakatane to Taneatua – Ken Moore. 60/2:45-48.  
 History of the Waiorongomai Goldfield - AG Matheson. 43/1:1-14.  
 HOBEN, ERNEST DENIS: Ernest Denis Hoben – some notes on his family background and early life – Robert Bruère. 70/1:22-29  
 HOBBS, Ina - The Tarawera Eruption, 1886. 18/2:80-82.  
 The Hokitika "Fenian Troubles" - JB Haigh. 19/2:123-129.  
 A Holiday Trip to Auckland and Helensville in 1889. 24/2:85-89.  
 A Holiday Trip from Tauranga to Rotorua and Taupo, 1888-1890. 49/2:88-92.  
 Holidays at Ohope - AH Glen. 54/1:25-29.  
 HOLLOWAY, Monica B - The Cyclist of Maketu. 32/1:60-61.  
 HOLMAN, Jack - Early Service Car Days. 12/3:124-125.  
 Holocene Ash of the Bay of Plenty - HD London. 12/3:145-146.  
 HARRIGAN, Dennis - St. Joseph's Catholic Church at Wairaka, Whakatane. 35/2:112-126.  
 HOTELS: The Maketu Hotels - Alister Matheson. 43/1:42-50.  
 No Room at the Inn. Te Pukeites Camp Under Their Own Buggy. 29/1:47-50.  
 Old Ohiwa Hotel. 5.  
 The Te Teko Hotel - A van der Wouden. 28/2:100-101; 69/2:87-88

HOTUNUI MEETING HOUSE: The Building of Hotunui Meeting House, 1878. 8/1:26-27.  
 The House of HR Benn, Lake Okareka. Appendix to "Some European History of Lake Okareka District" - RL Bourne. 28/1:28-29.

HOUSTEN, John - Taranaki Stone-Age Carvings. 8/4:142-143.  
 How the Hot Springs Came to Awakeri. 10/1:10.  
 How the Maoris Used to Count - GL Pearce. 9/2:45-46.  
 How "Mataatua" Canoe Became Part of the Scene at Whakatane - C Kingsley-Smith. 24/1:18-20.  
 How our grandparents lived - Tiniku Moore. 47/1:52-54.  
 How Te Ano-o-Muriwai Became Part of the Whakatane Scene - C Kingsley-Smith. 27/1:16-17.  
 How Te Poronu Roadside Memorial Became Part of the Whakatane Scene - HD London. 25/1:12-17.  
 How to Read History - Lawrence M Rogers. 9/1:3-10.  
 How the Tuhoes Turned Back to Christianity. 4.  
 How Waimana Got its Name - Rangi Rakuraku. 27/2:107-108.  
 How Wairaka Statue Became Part of the Whakatane Scene - "Ranana". 24/2:94-101.

HOYTE, JOHN BARR CLARKE: John Barr Clarke Hoyte (1835-1913): A Portrait - WT Parham. 20/2:99-102.

HUMPHREYS, CAPTAIN ARTHUR WILLIAM: Captain Arthur William Humphreys – Max Avery. 70/2:77-85

HUMPHRIES, MARY: Mary Humphries: Aspects of her interesting life – Justine Neal, Shirley Arabin & Geoff Willacy. 63/2:42-47

Hunting in Tauranga with the Waikato Hounds, 1897-1931 - A.H. Matheson. 35/1:1-15; 35/2:85-102.

HUYGENS, CA & RUCROFT, VA - White Pine Bush, Whakatane West. 8/3:115.

HYDRO ELECTRICITY:  
 An Account of the Motu River Hydro Investigations - G.W. Gray. 15/2:140-142.  
 The Matahina Power Project - JJ Chesterman. 15/1:97-104.  
 Omanawa Power Station - New Zealand Historic Places Trust Northern Office, Tauranga. 53/1:1-6.

## I

I Remember ... 6/3:94-101; 6/4:131-136; 7/1:15-18; 8/3:105-107; 8/4:156-159; 50/1:52

Icecreams are sixpence - Clive Otway. 43/2:73-76.

If Only - D Walthew. 34/1:24-26.

Images from the past. 43/1:65-66; 43/2:123-124; 44/1:56-57; 44/2:121-122; 45/1:61-62; 45/2:116-117; 46/1:52-53; 46/2:111; 47/2:104; 48/2:115; 49/1:58; 49/2:114; 50/1:53; 50/2:95; 51/2:46.

Images from the past: summer holiday at the "Mount" - Shirley Arabin. 52/1:54-56.

Impact of the Maori on Soils in the Bay of Plenty - A Preliminary Assessment - WA Pullar. 10/1:13.

The Importance of Plants and Trees in the Life of the Old Time Maori - Nelly Collier. 6/3:104-105; 69/1:22-25

In the Days of Yore. 22/2:113-114.

In Quest of Spanish Gold - WT Parham. 26/2:90-91.

In the Track of Vancouver - WT Parham. 15/3:166-171.

INCA: Travelling Where the Incas Trod - Moira C Cox. 15/3:179-184.

Information as a commodity and intellectual property right of Maori society - Mereana Coleman. 50/1:47-51.

INNES, J - Development of the Motu. 27/2:71-74.

The Introduction of Maize into the Bay of Plenty. 4:Newsletter 31.

The Introduction of Steam Ships to the Bay of Plenty - A van der Wouden. 38/1:21-31.

An introduction to Janes Diary – Bill Janes. 61/1:1-3

An introduction to the Louch family letters – Shirley Arabin. 61/2:50-51.  
 IO: The Maori Supreme God, Io [Correspondence]. 17/1:80-85; 17/2:135.  
 IRWIN, Dr Geoffrey.J - Te Kohika: An interim update. 48/2:110-114.  
     - The Kohika Site, Bay of Plenty. 23/2:101-104.  
 IRWIN, Dr Geoffrey & NGAROPO, Pouroto - Renewed archaeological excavations at Kohika, 2004-2005. 53/1:7-15.  
 IRWIN, Rev. Jim      - Forty Years Plus in a Maori Setting. 33/1:25-31.  
     - John Alexander Wilson: First Missionary in Opotiki-Whakatane, 1840-1851. 15/3:160-166.  
     - Maori influences on Pakeha culture. 46/2:85-89.  
     - Mana-Tapu-Noa in Maori Religion. 26/2:76-86.  
     - New Zealand Primal Maori Religion. 40/2:92-98.  
     - Nga Taniwha a te Maori. 31/2:101-105.  
     - The Role of Religious Mediators in a Multi-Cultural Society. 23/1:24-34.  
     - Some Aspects of the Impact of Christianity Upon the Maori People. 14/2:66-68, 78.  
     - The Treaty of Waitangi. 32/2:93-99.  
 ISDALE, AM   - The History of Goldmining on the River Thames. 9/4:167-179.  
     - Pacific Backgrounds. 16/2:92-108.  
*Island Volcano* by WT Parham - Ernest E Bush [Book Review]. 22/1:68-69.  
 Isles of the morning - WT Parham. 47/2:69-73.  
 The Isolated School of Matahi, Eastern Bay of Plenty - Mrs EE Little. 23/2:84-85.  
 "Ivy Isle" - Alister Matheson. 41/1:24-33.

## J

JAMES, Rupert - Te Ika a Hemi (James' Fish). 30/1:10-31.  
 James Charles White, Brother of George and Bennett White. Appendix to "George and Bennett White" by Douglas Chitty. 11/4:183-184.  
 James and Maria Walker. 12/4:162-164.  
 JANES, Bill – An introduction to Janes diary. 61/1:1-3.  
 JANES FAMILY: An introduction to Janes Diary – Bill Janes. 61/1:1-3  
 JANES, JANIE: Janes Diary: a trip to New Zealand by air, May 1947 – Janie Janes. 61/1:4-25  
 Janes Diary: a trip to New Zealand by air, May 1947 – Janie Janes. 61/1:4-25  
 Jean Baptiste Francois Pompallier and the Bay of Plenty - JH Starnes. 11/3:134-142.  
 Jean Lampila, S.M., at Whakatane - Walter Gibbons. 38/1:1-6.  
 JENKS, Harold J    - The Maraetai Ferry. 46/1:7-14.  
     - Recollections of a Surveyor. 34/1:1-10; 35/2:63-72.  
     - William Mein Smith - Surveyor-General to the New Zealand Company. 45/2:103.  
 John Alexander Wilson: First Missionary in Opotiki-Whakatane 1840-1851 - Jim Irwin. 15/3:160-166.  
 John Barr Clarke Hoyte (1835-1913): A Portrait - WT Parham. 20/2:99-102.  
 JOHN DUNSCOMBE, Schooner:  
     The Schooner *John Dunscombe*. 5.  
     The Schooner *John Dunscombe* - Charles G White. 12/3:137-138.  
     The Schooner *John Dunscombe* - Charles G White [Correspondence]. 12/2:93-94.  
 JOHNSON, Tony – St Peters House. 67:2/55-57.  
 JONAS, CAPT. ALBERT ALFRED: The strange case of Captain Jonas - Max Avery. 44/2:64-84.  
 JONASSEN, NOAH: Noah Jonassen - The Aerial King - A van der Wouden. 40/1:1-7.  
 JONES, A Morris - Origin of Maori Spelling. 4.  
 JONES, Nancye - Skindivers Find Barges in Lake Waikaremoana. 21/2:95-97.

JONES, Pei te Hurinui - Whakapapa of Ahumai te Paerata. 12/2:79.  
 JONES, Stella - Journalist Dines With Te Kooti. 14/2:74-76.  
 JORDAN, Alan – Samson Sieve Grip Tractors. 67:2/71-77.  
 JORDAN, REV. CANON CHARLES: Rev. Canon Jordan – Noeline Penny. 65/2:44-45.  
 JORDAN, ET (Jim) - Early modes of transport at Katikati. 52/2:5-10.  
     - My first job - Peter Broome-Giles. 52/1:12-16  
     - My first journey in New Zealand. 51/2:36-40.  
 JORDAN, Jim - The memories of Elsie Grace Lockington, 1891-1983. 47/1:33-43.  
 JORDAN, LILLIAN: Lillian Jordan [obituary] – Tiena Jordan. 64/1:38-41.  
 JORDAN, SYDNEY CARL: Sydney Carl Jordan, 1898-1917. 65/2:42-43.  
 JORDAN, Tiena - Christine Miller 1930-2014 [Obituary]. 63/1:1-2  
     - Clive Kingsley-Smith, 1904-1994. 60/1:23-25.  
     - The Creeke Family of Whakatane. 57/2:57-58.  
     - Dr The Hon. Ian Shearer, J.P., 1941-2021. 69/2:43-45  
     - Emeritus Professor Dame Judith Binney, 1940-2011. A tribute.  
       59/1:1-2.  
     - Fifty years of "The Journal". 56/2:35-38; 70/2:41-43  
     - Frederick James Burt: The Ultimate Sportsman. 58/2:64-70.  
     - History of the State Forest Nursery, Rotorua. 70/2:60-70  
     - Kohika: the book launch. 52/2:1-2.  
     - Lillian Jordan [obituary] – Tiena Jordan. 64/1:38-41.  
     - The M.V. *Whakatane*. 38/1:39-41.  
     - Taneatua Ranger Station Carved Gateway. 37/2:124-127.  
     - Te Mahoe Country Women's Institute. 59/1:23-28.  
     - Visit of an American Naturalist to the Bay of Plenty, 1881. 37/1:23-32.  
     - Whakatane Magistrate's Court 1873-1880. 57/1:26-28.  
     - Whakatane Public Library. 35/1:42-51.  
 JORDAN, Tiena, HALDANE, Warner, ROOK, Hans – The Anton van der Wouden & Haldane Room. 67:1/3-6.  
 Journal of a Voyage From London to Auckland, New Zealand 1861-1862. 25/2:107-113.  
 Journalist Dines With Te Kooti - Stella Jones. 14/2:74-76.  
 A Journey From Dannevirke to Taneatua. 6/4:133-134.  
 Junction Hotel, Katikati - MB van der Werff. 44/1:11-18.

## K

Ka Mate, Ka Mate [Correspondence]. 9/3:142-144.  
 KAHUKI: The Life and Adventures of Kahuki - Robert M Smith. 10/4:115-119.  
 The Kai-te-Iri-Iria Canoe. 1.  
 KAINAHA: Tatahoata Cemetery Reserve, Ruatahuna, Urewera Country, Now Kainaha Cemetery Historic Reserve - RE Worboys & KW Moore. 22/1:45-46.  
 KAINGAROA: Another view on the sale of Kaingaroa No. 1 - GM Paul. 47/1:10-15.  
     Edge of the Kaingaroa - WT Parham. 50/2:81-85.  
     Harehare and the Kaingaroa Block - GM Paul. 46/1:5-6.  
     Land sales on the Kaingaroa Plains - Peter Tierney. 44/2:119-120.  
     Life in the Kaingaroa Forest - Joy Gordon. 50/2:86-89.  
     Murupara Rock Carvings - Dr JC Wadmore. 2:Newsletters 11 & 17.  
     Petroglyphs in the Kaingaroa Block - FW Davis. 6/1:17-29; 56/2:58-77.  
     The purchase of Kaingaroa. 44/1:49-55.  
 The Kaituna and Waihi River Fords and ferry services - Maketu - Alister Matheson. 42/2:78-94.  
 Kaka-Tarahae Site - Owhakatoro Valley - KW Moore. 14/1:38-39.  
 KAPU-TE-RANGI:  
     Kaputerangi - Toi's Pa - RW Halbert. 10/1:18-20.

- Kapu-te-Rangi (Toi's Pa) - AB Mabon & WA Pullar. 9/3:117-128.  
 Kohi Point Scenic Reserve: Kapu-te-Rangi (Toi's Pa) Historic Reserve. 15/2:152.
- KAPUA, Terry - Defining Maori Science. 45/2:91-98.
- KAPUA, MOUNT: Mt. Kapua, 4760 ft. 14/4:146-147, 149.
- Karearea Pa - WA Pullar. 9/2:50-54.
- KATIKATI: Captain Macmillan, a remarkable life and legacy - Wendy Whyte. 59/2:58-64.  
 A ditch of hot water, Katikati's thermal hot pools – Ellen McCormack.  
 60/1:26-28.  
 Early modes of transport at Katikati - ET (Jim) Jordan. 52/2:5-10.  
 Emily Surtees, a Snapshot of Katikati – Debbie McCauley. 69/1:12-18  
 Famous for hospitality – Hotels in the Bay of Plenty. 65/2:70-77.  
 Growing up in Katikati during World War Two – Ellen McCormack. 62/2:60-61  
 Junction Hotel, Katikati - MB van der Werff. 44/1:11-18.  
 The Katikati Archive - Shirley Arabin. 52/2:3-4.  
 Mary Ann Murray, Ladies Maid: From St. Croix to Katikati - Steven Vergeest.  
 58/2:42-63.  
 Men's Work? Girls can do anything: Marjory Shaw's story, told by Claude  
 Hewlett & Joy Edmonds - Shirley Arabin. 58/1:1-5.  
 My first job - Peter Broome-Giles - ET (Jim) Jordan. 52/1:12-16.  
 My first journey in New Zealand - ET (Jim) Jordan. 51/2:36-40.  
 Skulduggery, hardship and rancour: Louch family letters. 61/2:52-58  
 Western Bay Museum. 64/2:52-53.
- KAURI POINT: Dating the Kauri Point Sequence - RC Green. 26/1:32-45.  
 Excavations at Kauri Point - HD London. 9/1:14-16.  
 Further Discoveries at Kauri Point. 11/1:48.  
 An Undefended Settlement at Kauri Point, Tauranga District - RC Green.  
 11/3:143-156.
- The Kauri mills in the Westen Bay of Plenty - LR Young. 49/2:97-102.
- KAWERAU: Kawerau: Its History and Background - KW Moore. 12/1:23-27; 12/2:42-54;  
 12/3:112-123; 13/2:84-89; 13/3:150-158; 14/3:102-106.  
 The Kawerau Korewa Stone - Martin G Wilson. 10/4:151-153.  
 Kawerau-Murupara Railway. 3:Newsletter 26.  
 Kawerau's Silver Jubilee 1954-1979 [Editorial]. 27/1:1.  
 The Last Moa. 4; 5.  
 Maori Canoe Recovered at Tahuna Swamp, Kawerau - KW Moore. 10/1:16.  
 The name Kawerau – JH Oderkerk. 70/1:12  
 Origin of the Name Kawerau. 5.  
 Pit Terrace Site, Kawerau - KW Moore. 12/1:34-35.  
 A Storepit Site (N77/574) at Kawerau - A Walton. 29/2:71-70.  
 Subsequent Archaeological Investigations at Kawerau – KW Moore. Appendix to "A  
 Storepit Site (N77/574) at Kawerau" by A Walton. 29/2:79-80.  
 A Town is Born - KW Moore. 27/1:42-56.
- KEAM, RF - Additions/Corrections to "A Young Tourist in Rotorua in 1910" Appendix I.  
 33/1:61.
- KEAN, Fiona - Alf Rendell Photographer. 61/2:40-41  
 - A Brief study of Tauranga in the 1910s. 63/1:19-22  
 - A jar of ash and a letter. 55/2:35-37.  
 - No accomplished Burglar. 64/2:62-67  
 - Tauranga from the air: Alf Rendell images. 61/2:42-49
- KEAN, Stephen – Collecting memories: The early history of Customs in Tauranga.  
 63/2:64-67
- KEAR, David - Whakatane's geological history. 48/1:25-58.
- KEEGAN, Patrick - A Ride Through the Motu Bush (c1897). 32/2:128-130.  
 - To Te Puke's Horse Fair. 33/1:59-60.  
 - Working Around the North Island, 1890-1920. 34/2:67-87; 37/2:98-121;  
 38/1:46-61.
- KEEN, Dick - Memories of a working life. 46/2:55-60.

KELLY, WILLIAM: Launch of Mr William Kelly's New Cutter. 33/2:120-121.

KENANA, RUA: The Pakeha Missionary, The Maori Prophet and Maungapohatu - Terry Simpson. 35/2:106-111; 56/2:42-48.  
 The Rua Expedition. 11/2:62-71.  
 Rua Kenana - RM Smith [Correspondence]. 11/3:171.  
 Rua Kenana's Visits to Taneatua - H.M. Hill. 6/4:133.  
 Rua's Commune in Retrospect - Sister Hilda Shears. 28/1:47-48.  
 The Trial of Rua Kenana - LM Lennard. 11/2:55-61.

KENNEDY, Bill - Bush sickness in Tauranga. 43/1:15-18.

KENNEDY, JOHN: Taneatua's Lamplighter, John Kennedy. 25/1:30.

KENNEDY, NM. & PULLAR, WA - History as an Aid to Earth Sciences. 23/2:94-96.

KENNEDY, W - A brief history of Greerton. 42/1:40-48.

KENNEDY, WJ - Birth of the B.O.P. Tree Society. 39/1:84-86.

KEREOPA: Kereopa: The Psychodynamics of a 19th Century Murder - LK Gluckman. 13/3:111-119.  
 Kereopa Te Hau. Appendix to "Rev. C.S. Volkner and the Tai Rawhiti Expedition". 7/2:32-35.  
 Kereopa's Utu - HD London. 23/1:37-42.  
 Te Teko and Kereopa [Correspondence] - Alf Lyall. 29/2:122.

KERR, CB - An early engineer in the Eastern Bay of Plenty. 50/2:76-80.

KEYES, IW - The D'Urville Island-Nelson Metasomatised Rocks and Their Significance in New Zealand Prehistory. 23/1:1-17.

KING, Dr Hazel - Titore's Armour. 23/1:35-36.

KING, LEWIS: The Three Musketeers – Max Avery. 65/1:27-34.

KING COUNTRY: Life in a King Country Sawmilling Village: Te Koura 1929-1937 - Una Lynette Smith. 25/1:51-53.

KINGSLEY-SMITH, CLIVE: Clive Kingsley-Smith – Wendy Burgess. 69/1:7  
 Clive Kingsley-Smith, 1904-1994 – Tiena Jordan. 60:1/23-25.

KINGSLEY-SMITH, Clive

- Astronomers in Piupius. 16/1:37-42.
- Confrontation Becomes Battle of Words. 69/1:8-9
- First Sighting of Double-Hulled Canoe. 69/1:10-11
- How "Mataatua" Canoe Became Part of the Scene at Whakatane. 24/1:18-20.
- How Te Ano-o-Muriwai Became part of the Whakatane Scene. 27/1:16-17.
- Kohi Point. 24/2:102.
- Pohaturoa Rock. 63/2:36
- The Taking of the *Haweis*, 1829. 1.
- Te Kooti's Raid on Whakatane, 1869. 1.
- Te Paripari - A Gunfighter's pa, Ohope. 19/2:135-136.
- The Town of the Talking Stones. 24/1:28.
- The Two Mount Edgecumbes. 23/2:68-74.

KINGSTON-SMITH, Warwick – A short history of the Baptist Tabernacle. 60/1:8-10.

KIRBY, EMILY: Fort Colville: Pukemaire Redoubt - from Emily Kirby's letters, 1864-66 – Alister Matheson. 53/2:66-71.

KIRK, Charles R - Whakatane in 1907.[includes street names] 14/1:2-6.

KNOWLES, Jo-Anne

- The Brain-Watkins Oleographs. 51/2:41-42.
- Butterick Patterns of the Brain Watkins House. 59/1:20-22.
- Victoriana in Textiles. 58/1:26-31.

Kohi Point - C Kingsley-Smith. 24/2:102.

Kohi Point Scenic Reserve: Kapu-te-Rangi (Toi's Pa) Historic Reserve. 15/2:152.

KOHIKA: Kohika: the book launch - Tiena Jordan. 52/2:1-2.  
 Kohika Archaeological Site - HD London. 24/1:29-30.  
 The Kohika Site, Bay of Plenty - GJ Irwin. 23/2:101-104.  
 Kohika Site (N68/104) Bay of Plenty - KW Moore. 24/2:114.  
 Kohika Site (N68/104) Bay of Plenty: A Preliminary Report - KW Moore. 23/1:60-61.  
 More About the Kohika Site, Bay of Plenty. Soil Stratigraphy and Pollen Analysis -

MS McGlone & WA Pullar. 24/2:110-113.  
 Renewed archaeological excavations at Kohika, 2004-2005 - Geoffrey Irwin & Pouroto Ngaropo. 53/1:7-15.  
 Te Kohika: An interim update - Dr Geoffrey Irwin. 48/2:110-114.  
 KOPOEPEO: A Brief History of Kopeopeo - CR Coates. 4.  
 Early Kopeopeo - Some Notes – AD Mabon. 14/1:1-17.  
 St. John's Methodist Church, King Street, Kopeopeo - Bill Teesdale. 29/1:33-38.  
 The Kopurererua River - Ken Phillips. 51/2:26-31.  
 "KOTARE" - A Massacre Averted. 12/1:19-21.  
 - Recollections of a Centenarian. 20/1:19-27.  
 KRUGER, Tamati - Te Whare Mihana I Ruatoki (The Ruatoki Mission House). 25/1:59-63.  
 KUTARERE: Early Kutarere - A Ruff. 42/1:57-58.

## L

*LADY JOCELYN*, Ship: By sea to Tauranga with Te Puke's first settlers - Mrs Thelma Burrow. 48/2:68-82.  
 The voyage of the *Lady Jocelyn*. 48/2:83-88.

LAKE ...: For all lakes, refer to name of lake.  
 Lake Rotoma - KW Moore. 46/2:61-77.

LAMBERT, Jenny - Ron Smith and Direct Transport. 37/2:76-93; 38/1:7-15.

LAMBOURN, Alan - The 1835 Declaration of Independence. 45/1:46-50.  
 - Notes on the early history of All Saints Church, Maungatapu, Tauranga. 47/1:26-27.

LAMPILA, FR JEAN: Jean Lampila, S.M., at Whakatane - Walter Gibbons. 38/1:1-6.

LAND TENURE: Early Nineteenth Century Colonisation Schemes - IS McHarg. 6/4:116-121.  
 Historical Background to the Treaty of Waitangi - IS McHarg. 2.  
 Land Tenures in New Zealand up to 1840 - IS McHarg. 18/1:15-37; 18/2:83-103, 110.  
 Maori Land Tenures - IS McHarg. 2.

Land sales on the Kaingaroa Plains - Peter Tierney. 44/2:119-120.  
 The Land Utilisation Survey of Gisborne-East Coast Region - W.A. Pullar. 13/2:107-109.  
 Landmarks in Maori History - JBW Robertson. 19/1:56-65.

LANE, GW - Fenton's Mill 1936-37. 32/1:5-16.

"Langside": Stepping Back in Time - Steve Vergeest. 57/2:49-56.

The Last Moa. 4; 5.

The Last Moa. A Legend of Putauaki - HDB Dansey. 10/1:8-9.

Last Pie Out of Frankton. 23/2:97.

LAUGHTON, REV. JG:  
 The Pakeha Missionary, the Maori Prophet and Maungapohatu - Terry Simpson. 35/2:106-111; 56/2:42-48.  
 Sister Annie Henry and Rev John Laughton – Hihita & Hoani – Morley West. 69/1:1-3  
 The Very Rev. J.G. Laughton, C.M.G., J.P. - Lawrence M Rogers. 13/3:159-164.

Launch of Mr William Kelly's New Cutter. 33/2:120-121.

Law and Order at Maketu - Alister Matheson. 43/2:106-122.

The Laying of the Tapu. 5.

LEAMING, Joy - Early hockey in the Central Bay. 51/2:1-15.

Learning From the Past - AR Speirs [Editorial]. 27/2:61.

LEECH, JOSHUA: Shipboard diary of Joshua Leech. 41/2:51-58.

LEEDS, MRS H: A letter home. 44/1:19-23.

LENNARD, LM - Maning's Farewell to his Friends. 34/2:88-90.  
 - The Trial of Rua Kenana. 11/2:55-61.



- LENNOX-KING, CmdrJ - Lt.-Col. George Dare Dowell, V.C., RMA and his connections with Tauranga. 45/2:80-90.  
 - A small boy's Tauranga in the early Twenties. 42/1:1-31.
- Letter From Archdeacon Brown to Sir George Grey. 21/1:50-51.  
 A letter home. 44/1:19-23.  
 Letters from Blenheim, 1890. Petman Family. 41/2:94-106.
- LEWIS, LEWIN: The Reminiscences of Lewin Lewis - Ron Hilton Lewis. 27/2:74-78.  
 LEWIS, Ron Hilton - The Reminiscences of Lewin Lewis. 27/2:74-78.  
 Licensed to Graze. The Street Cows of Tauranga - AH Matheson. 29/2:97-108.  
 LIDDLE, Esther – Victory and Defeat: Tauranga 1864. 62/2:50-53.  
 The Life and Adventures of Kahuki - Robert M Smith. 10/4:115-119.  
 Life by the Oceanside - Justine Neal. 59/2:42-51.  
 Life in a King Country Sawmilling Village: Te Koura 1929-1937 - Una Lynette Smith. 25/1:51-53.  
 Life in the Kaingaroa Forest - Joy Gordon. 50/2:86-89.
- LIND, JAMES: The Two James Lind, F.R.C.P., Edinburgh - LK Gluckman. 18/1:51-52.  
 LITCHFIELD, MARIA: Some Notes Concerning Whakatane's First White Woman - Violet A Rucroft. 8/4:160-162.
- LITTLE, Elsie E. - The Isolated School of Matahi, Eastern Bay of Plenty. 23/2:84-85.  
 - Memories of Waiohau, Bay of Plenty. 22/1:30-37.
- LIMBRICK, Peter - Looking "round" *The Seekers*: Film history and film culture. 56/1:7-10.  
 Living on a Volcano - WT Parham. 23/1:43-47.  
 Lloyd Mandeno, O.B.E. Electricity generation in Tauranga – Max Avery. 67/1:21-39.
- LOCAL BODY GOVERNMENT:  
 A Chapter Ends in Opotiki - GW Gray. 22/2:74-76.  
 The Union of our Local Bodies - HD London. 24/2:91-93.
- Local Maori Proverbs. 4.
- LOCKE, Elsie - Notes on Early Maori School at Matata. 12/3:128-130.
- LOCKINGTON, ELSIE GRACE: The memories of Elsie Grace Lockington, 1891-1983 - Jim Jordan. 47/1:33-43.
- LONDON, HD - Captain John Nicholson and the *Haweis* [Correspondence]. 12/3:154-156.  
 - The Ceremony of "Planting" the Kumera. 17/2:121-122.  
 - Concerning a Model Canoe in the Society's Possession. 14/3:121-124.  
 - Concerning a Patiti in the Society's Possession. 14/3:119-120.  
 - A Dream Come True. 20/1:56-59.  
 - The Effectiveness of the Taiaha. 14/3:115-118.  
 - Elsdon Best in the Urewera Country. 2.  
 - Excavations at Kauri Point. 9/1:14-16.  
 - Excavations in Many Lands. 4.  
 - Extracts From MSS Journal of Rev. Charles Baker, C.M.S. Missionary. 5.  
 - Float-Plane Alights on Whakatane Estuary. 18/1:53-54.  
 - A Frenchman's Gallant Stand Against Te Kooti. 4.  
 - Gilbert Mair, N.Z.C., Soldier-Settler. 27/1:20.  
 - The Great Carved House, Mataatua, of Whakatane. 26/1:15-24.  
 - Herbert Robert Benn (1869-1911). Appendix to "Some European History of Lake Okareka District". 28/1:30-32.  
 - Historic Pa Sites at Whakatane. 10/2:43-50.  
 - Historic Trail Re-Opened. 28/1:45-46.  
 - Holocene Ash of the Bay of Plenty. 12/3:145-146.  
 - How Te Poronu Roadside Memorial Became Part of the Whakatane Scene. 25/1:12-17.  
 - Kereopa's Utu. 23/1:37-42.  
 - Kohika Archaeological Site. 24/1:29-30.  
 - Magna Carta Comes to New Zealand. 27/1:18-19.  
 - Maori Carvings Recovered at Thornton. 10/1:15.  
 - The Maori Wars of the Eighteen Sixties. 1.  
 - Mount Edgeumbe County Park, Devon. 28/1:55.

- *Mystacina tuberculatis* in Captivity. 17/2:122-124.
- Ohiwa Pa Sites Presented to the Nation. 18/1:53.
- Ohiwa Township. 4.
- Opotiki - Disaster Area - March 1964. 12/2:77-78.
- The Opouriao Estate. 13/2:82-83.
- Otipa Flour Mill. 9/1:17-18.
- Patuone's Armour. 15/3:184-185.
- Pohaturoa Rock, Whakatane. 11/1:28-32.
- Priestly Flaxmill. 9/1:21.
- Putauaki (Mt. Edgecumbe). 11/1:33-40.
- Records of Earlier Days. 25/1:31-42.
- A Relic of Fort Galatea. 12/3:147.
- Relics of Fort Galatea. 22/1:47.
- The Re-Opening of Whakatane District Museum. 26/2:101-102.
- Ruataupere Meeting House, Kokohinau Marae. 14/1:43.
- The Settlement of Opouriao. 4.
- The Society - 1952-1977 - 25 Years [Editorial]. 25/2:67.
- Some Comments on Buick's "Treaty of Waitangi". 14/2:79-80.
- A Sugar Industry for Opotiki, 1882. 22/2:81-109.
- Sugar Sorghum. 23/1:56-57.
- Umuhika Flour Mill. 7/1:19-20.
- The Union of our Local Bodies. 24/2:91-93.
- Unveiling of Memorial to Jean Guerrin – Te Poronu, 6 June 1965. 13/2:xix-xx.
- Vikings of the Sunrise. 2.
- The Wairaka Statue. 13/3:196-198.
- Whakatane Airport. 9/1:22-23.
- Whaling in the Bay of Plenty. 24/2:71-84.
- White Island. 4.

A Look at New Zealand in 1873. 40/2:112-116.

Looking "round" *The Seekers*: Film history and film culture - Peter Limbrick. 56/1:7-10.

LORENZO, SISTER MARY: Sister Mary Lorenzo (Julia Scannell) – Robert Bruère. 69/1:4-6

LOUCH, FITZGIBBON: Tipperary to Tauranga - Shirley Arabin. 51/2:43-45.

LOUCH FAMILY: An introduction to the Louch family letters – Shirley Arabin. 61/2:50-51  
 Skulduggery, hardship and rancour: Louch family letters. 61/2:52-58  
 Tipperary to Tauranga - Shirley Arabin. 51/2:43-45.

LOW, Barry - Up the river. 54/1:19-24.

The Lure of "The Mount". 64/1:23-24

*LUTTERWORTH*: On Board the *Lutterworth* - EJ Westgate. 27/2:101-106.

LYALL, Alf C - Rangihouhiri. 13/3:194-195.

- The Story and Origins of Te Whakatohea. 19/1:35-43; 20/1:36-40, 60-67;  
20/2:116-118.

- Te Teko and Kereopa [Correspondence]. 29/2:122.

Lynette Harpham, a lifetime of Tauranga memories - Peg Cummins. 59/2:35-41.

## M

MABON, AD – Early Kopeopeo – some notes. 14/1:17

- An Outline of Local Possibilities for Field Archaeology. 6/1:2-6.

MABON, AD & PULLAR, WA

- Kapu-te-Rangi (Toi's Pa). 9/3:117-128.
- Tauanui Pa, Taneatua. 11/3:157-161.

MABON, AD, PULLAR, WA & MOORE, KW - Site Recording in the Whakatane District.  
12/2:72-75.

- McCAULEY, Debbie -. Heather McLean, 1937-2019. 67:1/7-10.  
 – Te Awanui, the Waka. 65/1:1-6.
- McCALLION, Agnes J - Opotiki History. 16/1:46-51.
- McCAULEY, Debbie – Emily Surtees, a Snapshot of Katikati. 69/1:12-18
- McClure, Emily – The Story (so far) of the Creation of the Rangitaiki Plains. 69/1:19-21
- McCORMACK, Ellen - A ditch of hot water, Katikati's thermal hot pools. 60:1/26-28.  
 – Growing up in Katikati during World War Two. 62/2:60-61.
- McDEVITT, CORNELIUS: Driving for Cornelius – Max Avery. 63/1:23-24
- McDONALD, DONALD:  
 Maori War Medal: The Award of Private Donald McDonald - JCM Cresswell.  
 21/1:47-49.  
 Trooper Donald McDonald Commended - JB Haigh [Correspondence].  
 21/2:126.
- MacDONALD, Pat - The Nichols Family Moves House. 31/1:57-60.
- MacDONALD, Patricia - A voyage from Taranaki to Tauranga on the *Sybil*. 51/2:32-35.
- McFADGEN, BG & WALTON, AJ - Rescue Excavation on a Pa Site near Opotiki in the Eastern Bay of Plenty. 31/2:113-119.
- McGLONE, MS & PULLAR, WA - More About the Kohika Site, Bay of Plenty. Soil Stratigraphy and Pollen Analysis. 24/2:110-113.
- McHARG, IS - The Acquisition of Maori Lands by the Whalers and Missionaries. 2.  
 - A Brief Historical Survey of Formal Secular Education of Maori Children. 4.  
 - Early Nineteenth Century Colonisation Schemes. 6/4:116-121.  
 - Historical Background to the Treaty of Waitangi. 2.  
 - Land Tenures in New Zealand up to 1840. 18/1:15-37; 18/2:83-103, 110.  
 - Maori Land Tenures. 2.
- McKENZIE, Mrs G - Barbreck House. 33/1:50-51.
- McLAREN FALLS PARK: Birth of the B.O.P. Tree Society - WJ Kennedy. 39/2:84-86.
- McLEAN, Andrew - Pioneering Days of the Waioeka. 12/4:174-180.
- MCLEAN, DONALD: The McLean Papers. 64/2:54-59.
- McLERNON, CR - Raukumara, 1979. 31/2:65-93; 32/2:106-117; 33/1:32-43.
- McMAHON, TIMOTHY: A Trip Through New Zealand in 1914. 39/1:22-43.
- MacMILLAN, CHARLES: Charles and Ethel Macmillan – Ellen McCormack. 64/2:72-73.
- MacMILLAN, CHARLES EDWARD: The Carribean Connection - Jinty Rorke. 38/2:84-91
- MacMILLAN, DONALD: Captain Macmillan, a remarkable life and legacy - Wendy Whyte.  
 59/2:58-64.
- MacMILLAN, ETHEL: Charles and Ethel Macmillan – Ellen McCormack. 64/2:72-73.
- McMILLAN FAMILY: Mary Ann Murray, Ladies Maid: From St Croix to Katikati - Steven Vergeest. 58/2:42-63.
- McTAINSH, PETER: Peter McTainsh and Humpty Dumpty. 67:1/13-16.  
 The magic of Cobalt - Errol Westgate. 43/1:19-23.
- Magna Carta Comes to New Zealand - HD London. 27/1:18-19.
- MAIR, GILBERT: Gilbert Mair, N.Z.C., Soldier-Settler - HD London. 27/1:20.  
 The Purchase of Kaingaroa. 44/1:49-55.
- MAIR, Captain Gilbert - The Mill Farm Engagement. 1.  
 - The Murmur of the Shell. A Legend. 1; 10/1:6-7.  
 - A Trap for a Lover. 10/3:99-100.
- Maize - Whakatane's Main Export until 1900. 4.
- Major G Hamilton-Browne (Maori Browne). 24/2:115.
- MAKARINI, PEKA: Flute Music from whittled arm-bone of Te Kooti's ruthless lieutenant – Clive Kingsley-Smith. 70/1:10-11
- MAKETU: The Beach - Alister Matheson. 57/1:20-22.  
 Boy Scout Camps at Maketu, 1914-1940 - Alister Matheson. 40/1:34-37.  
 The Carved Houses of Maketu - Alister Matheson. 53/1:16-42.  
 Catholic Missionaries at Maketu - Alister Matheson. 57/1:13-19.  
 The Cyclist of Maketu - Monica B. Holloway. 32/1:60-61.  
 Describing a Trip from Maketu to Opotiki in the Early 1870s. 5.  
 Early Education in Rotorua and Maketu - P. Andrews. 32/1:36-41.

Early Maketu storekeepers - Alister Matheson. 44/2:91-118.  
 An Early Maori Stone Source at Maketu, Bay of Plenty - PR Moore. 29/1:19-23.  
 Father Michael Borjon at Maketu - Fr A Monfat. 38/2:92-96.  
 Fishing at Old Maketu - Alister Matheson. 39/2:63-73.  
 Fort Colville: Pukemaire Redoubt - from Emily Kirby's Letters, 1864-66 - Alister Matheson. 53/2:66-71.  
 The Gateways of Maketu - Dr Roger Neich. 50/1:1-33.  
 "Ivy Isle" - Alister Matheson. 41/1:24-33.  
 Law and Order at Maketu - Alister Matheson. 43/2:106-122.  
 Maketu. 12/1:i-iii.  
 Maketu - The Wharf that Wasn't Built - Alister Matheson. 40/1:38-39.  
 Maketu in 1880 - JJ Piercy. 53/2:72-77.  
 The Maketu Hotels - Alister Matheson. 43/1:42-50.  
 Maketu Notes - Alister Matheson. 46/1:15-32.  
 The Maketu Post Office - Alister Matheson. 43/1:51-63.  
 More Maketu Notes - Alister Matheson. 46/2:90-100.  
 Old Maketu: further notes - JJ Piercy's history of Maketu - Alister Matheson. 53/2:48-51.  
 The Schools at Maketu, 1849-1996 - Alister Matheson. 44/1:24-48.  
 The storm that wrecked the *Falcon*, 1 March 1840 - Alister Matheson. 48/1:8-24.  
 Tapsell's Big Guns - Alister Matheson. 37/1:1-11.  
 The Tarawera Eruption experienced at Maketu, 1886 - Elizabeth Sinclair. 55/2:38-55.  
 The traditional history of the Arawa people - JJ Piercy. 53/2:52-55.  
 The war of 1864 and its aftermath - JJ Piercy. 53/2:56-65.  
 A Wartime Visit to Bay of Plenty - W.T. Parham. 37/2:71-75.  
 Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - The Chapmans, 1845-1861 - Alister Matheson. 49/1:49-57.  
 Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu: The Goodyears 1883-1896 - Alister Matheson. 51/1:18-29.  
 Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - Ihaia Te Ahu, 1861-1870 - Alister Matheson. 49/2:70-75.  
 Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - The Spencers, 1870-1883 - Alister Matheson. 50/2:64-75.  
 World War II - "Maketu Boys Praised" - Alister Matheson. 57/1:8-12.  
 Man Against the Mountain. The Story of White Island Products Limited - WT Parham. 17/1:56-66.  
 Mana-Tapu-Noa in Maori Religion - Rev. J Irwin. 26/2:76-86.  
 MANAWAHE: Manawahe History – Pat Appelby. 69/2:77-83  
 MANAPOURI: Account of a Return Trip - New Zealand to Denmark, 1884. 26/1:46-53.  
 MANDENO, LLOYD: Lloyd Mandeno, O.B.E., Electricity generation in Tauranga – Max Avery. 67/1:21-39.  
 Maning's Farewell to his Friends - LM Lennard. 34/2:88-90.  
 MANIOPOTO, REWI: Rewi Maniopoto Comes to Whakatane - WT Parham. 29/2:109-114.  
 MANKTELOW, EG - The Tasman Tree Nursery at Te Teko. 28/2:115-118.  
 MANUKAU: Maori Burial and Cremation in the Manukau District - Alan Taylor. 14/4:154-156.  
 MAORI: Ancient Maori Law of Tapu - Mary Blair. 1.  
 Astronomers in Piupius - C Kingsley-Smith. 16/1:37-42.  
 Being an Account of the Ceremony of Hair Cutting - BC Adam. 3.  
 The Classic Maori: Prehistoric or Protohistoric by LM Groube - WA Pullar. 13/2:96-97.  
 Defining Maori Science - T Kapua. 45/2:91-98.  
 A Haka. 3.  
 How the Maoris Used to Count - GL Pearce. 9/2:45-46.  
 How Wairaka Statue Became Part of the Whakatane Scene - "Ranana". 24/2:95-101.  
 The Importance of Plants and Trees in the Life of the Old-Time Maori - Nelly Collier. 6/3:104-105.

The Laying of the Tapu. 5.  
 The Life and Adventures of Kahuki - Robert M Smith. 10/4:115-119.  
 Maori Burial and Cremation in the Manukau District - Alan Taylor. 14/4:154-156.  
 The Maori Calendar. 2.  
 Maori Impact Upon the Forests of New Zealand - RJ Cameron. 9/3:131-141.  
 Maori Influences on Pakeha Culture - Rev. Dr Jim Irwin. 46/2:85-89.  
 The Maori as a Military Engineer - JWF Welch. 16/2:86-91.  
 The Maori Numerals - Rev. KT Harawira. 9/2:47.  
 The Maori People of New Zealand - John H Grace. 5.  
 Maori Ship Owners and Pakeha Ship Builders in the Bay of Plenty 1840-1860 - A van der Wouden. 33/2:90-100.  
 The Maori Spirit Land (Reinga). 1.  
 The Maori Supreme God, Io [Correspondence]. 17/1:83-85; 17/2:135.  
 Maori War Medal: The Award of Private Donald McDonald - JCM Cresswell. 21/1:47-49.  
 Maori War Soldiers' Memorial Headstones, Orangikawa, Near Ruatahuna. 4.  
 The Maori Wars of the Eighteen Sixties - HD London. 1.  
 A Maori Welcome for The Fleet - James R Reckner. 37/2:63-70.  
 Maoris and Highlanders - GM Fowlds. 5.  
 The Maoris' Knowledge of Colours. 3.  
 A Missionary at the Ruatoki Mission House - Laura Brown. 47/2:74-76.  
 Native Law at Whakatane. 13/1:28-30.  
 Nga Taniwha a te Maori - Rev. J Irwin. 31/2:101-105.  
 Raumahora the Beautiful - WB Baker. 9/2:39-41.  
 Ruatoki - a Maori settlement. 47/2:105-111.  
 Some Local Proverbs. 10/1:7,9.  
 The Tangi. 45/1:41-45.  
 Vikings of the Sunrise - HD London. 2,  
 When the King Comes to Gisborne - A Maori Millenium in 1906 - Peter Webster. 15/1:46-59.

#### MAORI AGRICULTURE:

The Ceremony of "Planting" the Kumera - H.D. London. 17/2:121-122.  
 Impact of Maori on Soils in the Bay of Plenty - a Preliminary Report - WA Pullar. 10/1:13.

Maori Wheat Growing and Flourmilling, 1845-1880 - WT Parham. 9/2:42-44

#### MAORI ART:

The Carved Houses of Maketu - Alister Matheson. 53/1:16-42.

The Gateways of Maketu - Dr Roger Neich. 50/1:1-33.

Maori Art - VE Harper. 3.

Maori Carving. 2:Newsletters 15 & 17.

Maori Carvings. 4.

Maori Carvings Recovered at Thornton - HD London. 10/1:15.

Maori Rock Paintings at Lake Tarawera - DR Gregg. 5.

Murupara Carvings - Dr JC Wadmore. 2:Newsletters 11 & 17.

The Murupara Rock Carvings, Kaingaroa Forest [Correspondence]. 19/2:147-150.

Pataka Kuwaha From Whakatane. 2:Newsletter 17.

Petroglyphs in the Kaingaroa Block - FW Davis. 6/1:17-29; 56/2:58-77.

Ranginui Academy for Arts and Crafts. 3:Newsletter 28.

The Rua Hoata Rock Art Shelter - Michael Trotter. 34/2:95-100.

Taneatua Ranger Station Carved Gateway - Tiena Jordan. 37/2:124-127.

Te Awanui restoration work – Dean Flavell. 65/1:7-8.

Te Awanui, the Waka – Debbie McCauley. 65/1:1-6.

#### MAORI ARTEFACTS:

Being an Account of the Acquisition From a Maori Chief of a Carved Hair Comb - BC Adam. 3.

Cannibal Oven. 1.

Concerning a Patiti in the Society's Possession - HD London. 14/3:119-120.  
 The Effectiveness of the Taiaha - HD London. 14/3:115-118.  
 Fish Weir Discovery, Rotorua - WA Pullar. 23/2:98.  
 Flute Music from whittled arm-bone of Te Kooti's ruthless lieutenant – Clive Kingsley-Smith. 70/1:10-11  
 Greenstone. 1.  
 Hei Maori - the Tawapou Necklace. 46/2:101-102.  
 The Peace Stone - Otumoetai Pa site, Tauranga - Alister Matheson. 48/2:103-109.  
 Red Feather Treasure. 1.  
 Taranaki Stone Age Carvings - John Houston. 8/4:142-143.  
 A Study of the Whakatane Museum Adze Collection - PR Moore. 25/1:1-11.  
 Te Ara o te Kuri: Retracing complex pathways - Jade Baker. 55/1:23-34.  
 Te Kara Muka: Flying the flag - Kane te Manakura. 55/2:56-68.  
 Whakarewa Hoanga - Formerly at Matata - Robert Fulton. 3.  
 Whakarewa Hoanga - Formerly at Matata. Extractsd from R Fulton & E Best, Compiled by HD London. 56/2:54-57.

#### MAORI CANOES:

The Elusive Toroa of Mataatua Canoe - Andrew S Scott. 17/1:67-69.  
 The Elusive Toroa of Mataatua Canoe - an answer - JBW Robertson. 17/2:120-121.  
 How "Mataatua" Canoe Became Part of the Scene at Whakatane - C Kingsley-Smith. 24/1:18-20.  
 The Kai-te-Iri-Iria Canoe. 1.  
 Last Resting Place of Mataatua Canoe. 2:Newsletter 18.  
 Maori Canoe Recovered at Tahuna Swamp, Kawerau - KW Moore. 10/1:16.  
 Maori Double Canoe off Whale Island, 1769 - KW Moore. 13/2:103-104.  
 Mataatua Canoe. 1.  
 Mataatua Canoe - Elsdon Craig. 14/2:81.  
 Mataatua Canoe - JBW Robertson. 14/3:127.  
 "Mataatua" Sails into the 70s: Piopio at the Prow - Elsdon WG Craig. 21/2:93-95.  
 Wakas (Canoes). 2.

#### MAORI CARVING: see under MAORI ART

#### MAORI EDUCATION:

Ancient Schools of Learning: 2.  
 A Brief Survey of Formal Secular Education of Maori Children - IS McHarg. 4.

#### MAORI GENEALOGIES:

The Chronology of Maori History - JBW Robertson. 11/4:193-198.  
 The Chronology of Maori History by JBW Robertson - RW Halbert. 12/2:85-91.  
 The Chronology of Maori Tradition - JBW Robertson. 12/3:139-143.  
 The Chronology of Maori Tradition by JBW Robertson - RW Halbert. 12/4:182-184.  
 The Elusive Toroa of Mataatua Canoe - Andrew S Scott. 17/1:67-69.  
 The Elusive Toroa of Mataatua Canoe - an answer - JBW Robertson. 17/2:120-121.  
 Genealogies as a Means of Dating Maori Prehistory - RW Halbert. 10/4:104-114.  
 The Karihi Potae - Nelly Collier. 6/3:xv-xvi.  
 The Mataatua Migration - RW Halbert. 13/1:15-26.  
 Notes on the Tipunas - Dr T Wi Repa. 6/1:9-16.  
 Patricide at Owhakatoro - RM Smith. 11/1:23-27.  
 Rangihouhiri - Alf C Lyall. 13/3:194-195.  
 Some Notes on Bay of Plenty Tradition Relating to Archaic People - Don Stafford. 8/1:3-20.  
 Te Rangi-Houhiri and Tamapahore - JBW Robertson. 14/1:40-41.  
 Te Waha-o-Rerekohu - NR Akuhata-Brown. 11/1:20-22.

Te Waho-o-te-Rangi. 14/1:42.

The 30-Year Generation Span - Martin G Wilson [Correspondence]. 11/1:45-46.

Whakapapa of Ahumai te Paerata - Pei te Hurinui Jones. 12/2:79.

#### MAORI HISTORY:

The Chronology of Maori History - J.W Roberton. 11/4:193-198.

The Chronology of Maori History by JBW Roberton - RW Halbert. 12/2:85-91.

The Chronology of Maori Tradition - JBW Roberton. 12/3: 139-143.

The Chronology of Maori Tradition by JBW Roberton - RW Halbert.

12/4:182-184.

Landmarks in Maori History - J.B.W. Roberton. 19/1:56-65.

MAORI LAND: The Acquisition of Maori Land by the Whalers and Missionaries - IS McHarg. 2.

Early Nineteenth Century Colonisation Schemes - IS McHarg. 6/4:116-121.

Historical Background to the Treaty of Waitangi - IS McHarg. 2.

The History of the East Coast Trust - AD Ward. 6/4:107-15.

Land Tenures in New Zealand up to 1840 - IS McHarg. 18/1:15-37;

18/2:83-103, 110.

Maori Land Tenures - IS McHarg. 2.

#### MAORI LANGUAGE:

Origin of Maori Spelling - A Morris Jones. 4.

A Possible Key to the Mystery of Maori Dialects. 13/2:98-99.

#### MAORI LEGENDS:

How the Hot Springs Came to Awakeri. 10/1:10.

Ka Mate, Ka Mate! [Correspondence]. 9/3:142-144.

The Last Moa. 4; 5.

The Last Moa. A Legend of Putauaki - HDB Dansey. 10/1:8-9.

Local Maori Proverbs. 4.

The Murmur of the Shell. A Legend - Capt. Gilbert Mair. 1; 10/1:6-7.

A Princess and the Fairies - Links With Mt. Albert and Whakatane - GM Fowlds.

5.

The Romance of Torere. A Legend. 10/2:51-53.

Some Local Proverbs. 10/1:7,9.

The Story of Tai-Aroa and Tai-Atea. A Maori Legend - NR Akuhata-Brown.

10/2:58.

The Story of Te Tahi-o-te-Rangi. A Legend - AO Stewart. 1; 10/1:4.

The Sunken Island in Lake Rotoma - KW Moore. 11/4:203-204.

Te Manu Nui a Rua-Kapana (The Great Bird of Rua-kapanga) - Martin G Wilson.

14/2:69-73.

Te Tahi-o-te-Rangi Legend. 5.

Te Tai-o-Ruawano: A Whale. Legend of Tahu - Peta Wairua. 1; 10/1:5.

Te Toka-a-Houmea. The Rock of Houmea (Shag) - JC Wadmore. 1;10/1:4-5.

Te Whatu Kura-a-Tangaroa. A Legend of Omaio - JSW Neilson. 10/1:10.

A Tradition Concerning Toi. 4.

A Trap for a Lover - Gilbert Mair. 10/3:99-100.

Whakaari-Awakeri Hot Springs. 4.

The Whatu Kura a Tangaroa (A Legend of Omaio). 4.

#### MAORI MEDICINE:

Comments Upon Some Forms of Medical Treatment Prescribed by the Maori – Nelly Collier. 7/3:79-80.

Maori Herbalism. 19/1:67.

#### MAORI MEETING HOUSES:

The Building of Hotunui Meeting House, 1878. 8/1:26-27.

The Carved Houses of Maketu - Alister Matheson. 53/1:16-42.

The Great Carved House, Mataatua, of Whakatane. 5:Newsletter 43.

The Great Carved House, Mataatua, of Whakatane - HD London. 26/1:15-24.

Mata-a-tua Meeting House. 1:Newsletter 9.

The Mataatua Meeting House, 1875. 6/1:7-8; 6/2:58-65.

Mataatua Whareniui, the long journey home – Dr Ian Shearer. 60:2/52-54.  
Opening of the Judea Meeting House, Tauranga. 3:Newsletter  
28; 4:Newsletter 37.

Ranginui Academy for Arts and Crafts. 3:Newsletter 38.

Te Whai a te Motu Meeting House, Ruatahuna - Allan North. 13/1:33; 13/2:98.

Tuwhare House - Martin G Wilson. 9/1:11-12.

A Vice-Regal Legacy - WT Parham. 26/1:29-31.

Where was Mataatua Built? - A van der Wouden. 40/2:99-101.

MAORI MISSION: The Isolated School of Matahi, Eastern Bay of Plenty - Mrs EE Little.  
23/2:84-85.

The Mission Field - Elsdon Best. 34/1:57-66.

The Mission School, Tanatana, Waimana, 1922-1959 - F Rakuraku.  
26/2:99-100, 102.

A Missionary at the Ruatoki Mission House - Laura Brown. 47/2:74-76.

Old Mission House Burnt - CR Coates. 5.

Reminiscences of a Mission Nurse - Ada J North. 14/1:18-21.

Some Aspects of the Impact of Christianity Upon the Maori People - Jim  
Irwin. 14/2:66-68, 78.

The Te Teko Maori Mission 1926-1980 - FT Rakuraku. 28/2: 123-124.

Te Whaiti-nui-a-Toi Maori Boy's School - JH Starnes. 15/3: 177-179.

Te Whare Mihana i Ruatoki (The Ruatoki Mission House) - Tamati Kruger.  
25/1:59-63.

MAORI MISSION: refer also RELIGION & MISSIONS.

MAORI PA SITES: Ancient Pa Sites along the Hills. 1.

A Brief history of Puketapu Pa. Extracts from *Bay of Plenty Beacon*.  
56/2:39-41.

A Brief Traditional History of Pakotore. Appendix to "The Excavations at  
Paengaroa, 1959" - DM Stafford. 7/4:84-85.

Excavations at Kauri Point - HD London. 9/1:14-16.

Further Discoveries at Kauri Point, Katikati. 11/1:48.

Historic Pa Sites at Whakatane - HD London. 10/2:43-50.

Kaka-Tarahae Pa Site - Owhakatoro Valley - KW Moore. 14/1:38-39.

Kaputerangi - Toi's Pa - RW Halbert. 10/1:18-20.

Kapu-te-Rangi (Toi's Pa) - AB Mabon & WA Pullar. 9/3:117-128.

Karearea Pa - WA Pullar. 9/2:50-54.

Kohi Point Scenic Reserve: Kapu-te-Rangi (Toi's Pa) Historic Reserve.  
15/2:152.

Kohika Archaeological Site - HD London. 24/1:29-30.

The Kohika Site, Bay of Plenty - GJ Irwin. 23/2:101-104.

Kohika Site (N68/104) Bay of Plenty - KW Moore. 24/2:114.

Kohika Site (N68/104) Bay of Plenty: A Preliminary Report - KW Moore.  
23/1:60-61.

More About the Kohika Site, Bay of Plenty. Soil Stratigraphy and Pollen  
Analysis - MS McGlone & WA Pullar. 24/2:110-113.

Ohiwa Pa Sites Presented to the Nation - HD London. 18/1:53.

Paparoa Pa, Ohiwa Harbour - WA Pullar. 10/4:150.

Puketapu Look-Out - Symbol of Peace. 13/1:12-14.

Puketapu Pa, Whakatane, and Wharau-Rangi Pa. 1.

Recent Investigations at Whakatane - WA Pullar. 10/4:147-149.

The Siege of Toka-a-Kuku Pa - Peta Wairua. 10/1:11-12.

Tamurenu Site, Onepu - KW Moore & WA Pullar. 11/4:203-204.

Tauanui Pa, Taneatua - AD Mabon & WA Pullar. 11/3:157-161.

Tauanui Pa, Taneatua - JBW Robertson [Correspondence]. 11/4:214

Te Koutu Pa - N76/66 - Lake Okataina - Kenneth W Moore. 26/22:104-112.

Te Paripari - A Gunfighters Pa, Ohope - C Kingsley-Smith. 19/2:135-136.

Toi's Pa and Toroa Pa. 1:Newsletter 9; 2:Newsletter 14.

Toroa Pa and Toi's Pa. 1:Newsletter 9; 2:Newsletter 14.



- Towards 3000 Recorded Sites - KW Moore. 27/1:57-59.  
 An Undefended Settlement at Kauri Point, Tauranga District - RC Green.  
 11/3:143-156.  
 Wharau-Rangi Pa. 1.
- MAORI RELIGION: How the Tuhoes Turned Back to Christianity. 4.  
 Mana-Tapu-Noa in Maori Religion - Rev. J Irwin. 26/2:76-86.  
 New Zealand Primal Maori Religion - Rev. Jim Irwin. 40/2:92-98.
- MAORI TRIBES: Elsdon Best and Tuhoes: A Cautionary Tale - Richard Hill. 36/2:127-130.  
 Nga-Puhi Invasions of the Bay of Plenty in the Early Nineteenth Century -  
 Lawrence M Rogers. 7/4:96-97A.  
 Ngaiterangi Chronology - JP Porter. 19/2:143-146.  
 Ngati Awa of Mataatua, present and past - Professor Hirini Mead.  
 45/1:51-58.  
 Raumona - JBW Roberton. 19/2:137.  
 The Story and Origins of Te Whakatohea, Opotiki - AC Lyall. 19/1:35-43;  
 20/1:36-40, 60-67; 20/2:116-118.  
 "Te Arawa": A Commentary on Don Stafford's History - JP Porter.  
 19/1:44-55.  
 The traditional history of the Arawa People - JJ Piercy. 53/2:52-55.
- MAORI WARS: refer NEW ZEALAND LAND WARS  
 The Maraetai Ferry - Harold Jenks. 46/1:7-14.  
 Marist Priests in the Bay of Plenty - WH Gibbons. 42/1:3-9.
- MARQUAND, Anne – Mary Booth, Horticulturist and Florist. 69/2:50-55
- MARRIOTT, Wayne – Jonathan Robert White, MNZM, 1938-2021. 69/2:46-49
- MARSDEN, REV. SAMUEL:  
 Being an Account of Marsden's First Church Service in New Zealand –  
 BC Adam. 3.  
 Reverend Samuel Marsden - A Reply - Ernest E Bush. 12/4:188-191.  
 Marsden 150th Anniversary Celebrations Christmas Day, 1964. 13/1:3-9.
- MARSH, WJ & GIBBONS, Edward - The Release of the *Discovery*. 54/1:14-18.
- MARSHALL, THORNTON: An Early Victorian New Zealand Diary. 16/1:22-37; 16/2:109-124.
- MARTIN, AB: Opouriao - An early settler's memories. 45/2:70-74.
- Mary Ann Murray, Ladies Maid: From St Croix to Katikati - Steven Vergeest. 58/2:42-63.
- Mary Booth, Horticulturist and Florist – Anne Marquand. 69/2:50-55
- Mary Humphries: Aspects of her interesting life – Justine Neal, Shirley Arabin & Geoff  
 Willacy. 63/2:42-47
- A Massacre Averted - "Kotare". 12/1:19-21.
- MASTERS, CS - Fenton's Mill. 32/1:1-4; 56/2:49-53.
- MATAATUA: The Mataatua Migration - R.W. Halbert. 13/1:15-26.  
 The Mataatua Question in Relation to Muriwai - Manu Apanui. 19/1:66-67  
 Ngati Awa of Mataatua, present and past - Professor Hirini Mead. 45/1:51-58.
- MATAATUA CANOE:  
 The Elusive Toroa of Mataatua Canoe - Andrew S Scott. 17/1:67-69.  
 The Elusive Toroa of Mataatua Canoe - An Answer - JBW Roberton.  
 17/2:120-121.  
 How "Mataatua" Canoe Became Part of the Scene at Whakatane - C. Kingsley-  
 Smith. 24/1:18-20.  
 How Wairaka Statue Became Part of the Whakatan Scene – "Ranana".  
 24/2:94-101.  
 Last Resting Place of Mataatua Canoe. 2:Newsletter 18.  
 Mataatua Canoe. 1.  
 Mataatua Canoe - Elsdon Craig. 14/2:81.  
 "Mataatua" Sails Into the 70s: Piopio at the Prow - Elsdon WG Craig.  
 21/2:93-95.
- MATAATUA MEETING HOUSE:  
 The Great Carved House, Mataatua, of Whakatane. 5:Newsletter 43.  
 The Great Carved House, Mataatua, of Whakatane - HD London. 26/1:15-24.

- Mata-a-tua Meeting House. 1:Newsletter 9.  
 The Mataatua Meeting House. 6/1:7-8; 6/2:58-65.  
 Mataatua Whare, the long journey home – Dr Ian Shearer. 60/2:52-54.  
 Where was Mataatua Built? - A van der Wouden. 40/2:99-101.
- MATAHI: The Isolated School of Matahi, Eastern Bay of Plenty - EE Little. 23/2:84-85.
- MATAHINA: Buried Stumps in situ - Te Mahoe Dam Site, Rangitaiki River - WA Pullar. 11/4:211.  
 Geological Features, Te Mahoe Dam Site - RS Morison. 12/2:79.  
 The Matahina Power Project - J Chesterman. 15/1:97-104.  
 Matahina Tramway Was a Pioneering Railway Venture - RH Stott. 21/1:18-28.
- MATAKANA ISLAND:  
 A Business Trip to Matakana Island - Ken Smith. 57/2:66-67.  
 Mourning and mirth on Matakana. 46/2:103-106.  
 A visit to Matakana Island - Alison Heath. 47/1:7-9.
- MATAMATA: Milking in the 1920s - Anne Moore. 52/2:30-34.
- MATATA: Additional Information Concerning Umuhika Mill. 7/2:46-48.  
 The Battle of Kaokaoroa, Matata - Nicholas Boyack. 35/1:16-24.  
 Father John Smiers with the Mill Hill Mission - Walter Gibbons. 37/1:12-22.  
 Fossil Mollusca at Stoney Creek, Matata - WJ Fraser. 12/1:28.  
 Frederick James Burt: The Ultimate Sportsman - Tiena Jordan. 58/2:64-70.  
 The Geologic history of Matata as revealed after the 2005 disaster - DC Hikuroa, DM Gravley, CJ Wilson & AW Olsen. 54/2:7-18.  
 An Historic Church Bows Out - Ross Annabell. 13/1:10-11.  
 Matata - FA Burt. 8/3:109-112.  
 Matata and District - An Historical Review - HR Burt. 5.  
 Matata Maori School History. 10/2:25-33.  
 Matata memories - Florence Harsant. 47/1:18-20.  
 Matata Post Office. 18/2:113-114.  
 Matata Railway, Roads and Bridges League, 1912-1913 - Walter Gibbons. 38/2:97-103.  
 Matata's Role in the Catholic History of Auckland Diocese - Rev. Fr. M van Enckevort. 21/1:33-38, 53.  
 Notes on Early Maori School at Matata - Elsie Locke. 12/3:128-130.  
 Rare Birds at Matata. 5.  
 Sister Mary Lorenzo (Julia Scannell) – Robert Bruère. 69/1:4-6  
 Some Notes on the Investigations of the Flour Mill at Umuhika - WT Parham. 7/1:21-22.  
 The Tangi. 45/1:41-45.  
 Umuhika Flour Mill - HD London. 7/1:19-20.  
 Whakarewa Hoanga - Formerly at Matata - Robert Fulton. 3.  
 Whakarewa Hoanga, Formerly at Matata. Extracts from R Fulton & E Best, compiled by HD London. 56/2:54-57.  
 The White Brothers – Justine Neal. 65/1:9-16.
- MATAWAI: The Gisborne-Matawai-Moutohora Railway - JA Barltrop. 27/2:108.
- MATCHITT, MRS KATERURI: An Old Lady Passes. 22/2:123-125.
- MATHESON, AG - History of the Waiorongomai goldfield. 43/1:1-14.
- MATHESON, ALISTER:  
 Alister Hugh Matheson, 1925-2011. A tribute - Jinty Rorke. 59/1:3-4.  
 A Significant Contribution - an Acknowledgement of Alister Matheson's Contribution to the *Historical Review Journal* - Stephanie Smith. 57/1:7.
- MATHESON, Alister H  
 - Bay of Plenty shipwrecks. 47/2:77-81.  
 - The Beach. 57/1:20-22  
 - A Botanist at White Island in 1826. Alan Cunningham's Diary. 22/1:40-43.  
 - Boy Scout Camps at Maketu, 1914-40. 40/1:34-37.  
 - Captain Fred Norris and the Bay of Plenty Coastal Trade, 1907-1924. 39/1:1-21.

- The Carved Houses of Maketu. 53/1:16-42.
- Catholic Missionaries at Maketu. 57/1:13-19.
- Early Maketu storekeepers. 44/2:91-118.
- Fishing at Old Maketu. 39/2:63-73.
- Fort Colville: Pukemaire Redoubt - from Emily Kirby's letters, 1864-66. 53/2:66-71.
- Hunting in Tauranga with the Waikato Hounds, 1897-1931. 35/1:1-15; 35/2:85-102.
- "Ivy Isle". 41/1:24-33.
- J.I. Montefiore: Early New Zealand Trader. Appendix to "Sketches of New Zealand, 1837". 30/2:106-109.
- The Kaituna and Waihi River fords and ferry services - Maketu. 42/2:78-94.
- Law and Order at Maketu. 43/2:106-122.
- Licensed to Graze. The Street Cows of Tauranga. 29/2:97-108.
- Maketu - The Wharf that Wasn't Built. 40/1:38-39.
- The Maketu Hotels. 43/1:42-50.
- Maketu Notes. 46/1:15-32.
- The Maketu Post Office. 43/1:51-63.
- More Maketu Notes. 46/2:90-100.
- Motiti Island. 19/1:1-20; 19/2:76-122.
- Old Maketu: further notes - JJ Piercy's history of Maketu. 53/2:48-51.
- Otumoetai Railway Station, Tauranga. 56/1:11-19.
- HMS *Pandora* in the Bay of Plenty, 1852. 18/1:1-14; 18/2:62-79.
- The Peace Stone -Otumoetai Pa Site, Tauranga. 48/2:103-109.
- The Schools at Maketu. 44/1:24-48.
- The storm that wrecked the *Falcon*, 1 March 1840. 48/1:8-24.
- Tapsell's Big Guns. 37/1:1-11.
- Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - The Chapmans, 1845-1861. 49/1:49-57.
- Wharekau C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu: The Goodyears 1883-1896. 51/1:18-29.
- Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - Ihaia te Ahu, 1861-1870. 49/2:70-75.
- Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - The Spencers, 1870-1883. 50/2:64-75.
- World War II - "Maketu Boys Praised". 57/1:8-12.

Mauao's Peace Monument - Justine Neal. 58/1:6-10.

#### MAUNGANUI, MOUNT:

- Captain Arthur William Humphreys – Max Avery. 70/2:77-85
- Creating a Mount Motor Camp – Robin Brickell. 64/1:25-26.
- The Donkeys of Ocean Beach – Justine Neal. 64/1:19-22.
- Early Memories of Mount Maunganui. 43/2:67-70.
- Early Mount Maunganui - Bruce Cunningham. 44/1:1-7.
- Five decades, five picnics. 64/1:1-10.
- Images from the Past. 44/2:121; 50/1:53.
- Images from the past: summer holiday at the "Mount" - Shirley Arabin. 52/1:54-56.
- Life by the Oceanside - Justine Neal. 59/2:42-51.
- The lure of "The Mount". 64/1:23-24.
- Mauao's Peace Monument - Justine Neal. 58/1:6-10.
- Summer holidays at the Mount – Bunny & Jane Mortimer. 64/1:15-16.
- Wise's Map of Tauranga and Mount Maunganui. 64/1:17-18.

#### MAUNGAPOHATU:

- Avifauna of Maungapohatu [Correspondence]. 11/3:175-176.
- Historical Trail Re-opened - HD London. 28/1:45-46.
- Maungapohatu: Its History - ES Dollimore. 10/3:83-84.
- Maungapohatu - A Short History - Peter J Webster. 21/2:84-92.

The Maungapohatu Track, 1942 - Sister Hilda Shears. 28/1:49-50.  
 Memories of Maungapohatu - Rena Thompson. 28/1:35-40.  
 Notes on the Geology of Maungapohatu - WA Pullar. 11/2:85-86.  
 The Pakeha Missionary, the Maori Prophet and Maungapohatu - Terry Simpson. 35/2:106-111; 56/2:42-48.  
 Rangī's "Invasion" of the Urewera - R Andrew Fuller. 28/1:40-44.  
 The Rua Expedition. 11/2:62-71.  
 Rua's Commune - In Retrospect - Sister Hilda Shears. 28/1:47-48.  
 Sister Annie Henry and Rev John Laughton – Hihita and Hoani – Morley West. 69/1:1-3  
 Te Aka Puahou (The Summit of Maungapohatu) - RM Smith. 11/2:80-84.  
 Te Manu nui a Rau-Kapana (The Great Bird of Rua-Kapanga) - Martin G. Wilson. 14/2:69-73.  
 To Maungapohatu by Bicycle - R Andrew Fuller. 28/1:44-45.  
 The Trial of Rua Kenana - LM Lennard. 11/2:55-61.  
 A Trip to Maungapohatu Over Forty Years Ago - R Hans Haeusler. 11/2:72-79.  
 MAUNGATAPU: Notes on the early history of All Saints Church, Maungatapu, Tauranga – Alan Lambourn. 47/1:26-27.  
 "Maungawhare" – Shirley Arabin. 63/1:32  
 MAUNSELL, REV. ROBERT: On Robert Maunsell, and "Te Manihera" - Clem Earp. 40/1:11-16.  
 MAXWELL, EUPHEMIA BALLINGALL: Euphemia Ballingall Maxwell: the grand old lady of The Elms – Julie Green. 61/1:26-33  
 Mauri - Hone Tuwhare. 10/4:141.  
 MAYOR ISLAND: Images from the Past. 50/1:53.  
 Tuhua (Mayor Island) - EL Adams. 19/1:30-34.  
 MEAD, Professor Hirini - Ngati Awa of Mataatua, Present and Past. 45/1:51-58.  
 MEAD, Dr Hirini Moko - The whole country benefits. 51/1:30-35.  
 The meaning of ANZAC. 63/1:3-6  
 MEDICINE: Our First Doctors - LK Gluckman. 14/4:157-163.  
 MEE, CAPTAIN FT: A curious story, a souvenir album presented to Capt. FT Mee – Wynnton Poole. 60/1:29-33.  
 MELVIN, Alastair – Published now and then. 70/2:44-47  
 MELVIN, LW - Albert John Nicholas, Early N.Z. Settler and Trader [Correspondence]. 15/2:152-153.  
 - The Strange Case of William Webster. 16/1:14-21.  
 - Thomas Black: Early Trader and Settler in the Bay of Plenty. 12/3:105-111.  
 Memoirs of Herb Duff - AT Stratton. 12/3:95-104.  
 The Memoirs of William Maxwell Hammick (1848-1915). 29/1:2-11; 29/2:62-70; 30/1:3-9  
 Memories of Another Pioneer - AJ Black. 14/1:25.  
 Memories of Brenda and Daniel Shaw - Brenda Shaw. 25/1:43-47.  
 Memories of a County Engineer - Neil Hansen. 45/1:4-13.  
 Memories of an Early Carrier - Allan Abbott. 14/1:22-24.  
 Memories of Early Coastal Vessels - C Aleck Natusch [Correspondence]. 11/3:173-174.  
 Memories of Early Whakatane - Helen Rosa Erwin. 26/1:2-14.  
 The Memories of Elsie Grace Lockington, 1891-1983 - Jim Jordan. 47/1:33-43.  
 Memories of Maungapohatu - Rena Thompson. 28/1:35-40.  
 Memories of Waiohau, Bay of Plenty - Elsie E Little. 22/1:30-37.  
 Memories of the Whakatane Post Office. 47/2:63.  
 Memories of White Island - Hilda Gray. 14/1:27.  
 Memories of working at a County Post Office - WP Wylie. 47/2:58-62.  
 Memories of a working life - Dick Keen. 46/2:55-60.  
 Men's Work? Girls can do anything: Marjory Shaw's story, told by Claude Hewlett & Joy Edmonds - Shirley Arabin. 58/1:1-5.  
 "M.E.T." - Round the East Cape in 1892. 20/2:103-110.  
 METHODIST CHURCH: Methodist Church - TJ Hellyar. 6/2:54.  
 St. John's Methodist Church, King Street, Kopeopeo - Bill Teesdale. 29/1:33-38.

Waimana/Nukuhou Methodist Church. 12/3:xxxii-xxxiii.

MEXICO: Archaeology in Mexico and Central America - AS Scott. 14/4:150-153.

MILES, BRIGADIER-GENERAL REGINALD: The mystery about Brigadier-General Reginald Miles - Max Avery. 49/1:16-21.

Military Activities in the Opotiki District in 1870 - HGD White. 20/1:41-45.

Military Camp life in Tauranga - HP Toone. 48/1:1-2.

The Military Landing at Opotiki, 1865 - WT Parham [Correspondence]. 15/3:190.

Military Settlement at Opotiki. 5.

Milking in the 1920s - Anne Moore. 52/2:30-34.

The Mill Farm Engagement - G Mair. 1.

Miller Family tragedy – Wendy Whyte. 67/1:11-12.

MILLER, CHRISTINE MARGARET: Christine Miller, 1930-2014 [Obituary] – Tiena Jordan. 63/1:1-2

MILLER, Christine M - Governor Fitzroy to Henry Clarke. 21/2:124-125.  
- Henry Tacy Clarke, 1825-1902. 10/4:129-131; 64/2:60-61.

MILLER, HH - Bush Pioneering Days. 7/3:59-70.

MILNE, TOM: 'A steady, honest and hardworking man' - Shirley Arabin. 53/2:43-47.

Minginui - Ted Mulcock. 35/1:25-29.

MINING: Colville Coal - Phillip R Moore. 48/2:63-67.  
The History of Gold Mining on the River Thames - AM Isdale. 9/4:167-179.  
History of the Waiorongomai Goldfield - AG Matheson. 43/1:1-14.  
Sinking on the Treasure Island Reef: Gold mining at Waihi Beach - PR Moore. 45/2:75-79.  
Tarawera Sulphur Mine - Toone Hekamu. 5.  
Tarawera Sulphur Mine - T Thorne Seccombe. 7/1:20.  
Whale Island sulphur - PR Moore. 42/1:32-35.

Mishaps on the Opotiki Bar - A van der Wouden. 41/1:43-45.

Miss Alice [Parkinson] - A Memoir - JCM Cresswell. 9/4:180-182.

Miss Marion Watson Stewart, M.B.E., J.P. - Wynnton Poole. 35/1:38-41.

The Mission Field - Elsdon Best. 34/1:57-66.

Mr James Preece, C.M.S. Missionary - Rev. JH Starnes. 15/1:31-39.

Mrs Katherine McAlister Bell, M.B.E., J.P. - Wynnton Poole. 35/2:79-84.

MITCHELL, SAMUEL: Samuel Mitchell and the Victoria Cross - Jinty Rorke. 49/1:8-15.

MITCHELL, Winsome & BELL, Allen - Waimana's Picture Theatre. 54/1:12-13.

MOHAKA RIVER: The "Fire in the Fern" by the Mohaka - Bernard HN Teague. 17/2:100-105.

MONTEFIORE, JI: J.I. Montefiore: Early New Zealand Trader. Appendix to "Sketches of New Zealand, 1837" - AH Matheson. 30/2:106-109.

MONFAT, Fr. A - Father Michael Borjon at Maketu. 38/2:92-96.

MONEY: Tokens from the Bay of Plenty – Graeme Brown. 70/1:1-2

MOON, Paul – Events leading up to the presentation of the Treaty of Waitangi. 61/2:37-38

MOORE, Anne  
- East Coat Memories - Victoria Cross presented to family. 50/1:40-46.  
- Milking in the 1920s. 52/2:30-34.  
- Teaching in a Native School during the 1940s. 49/1:42-48.

MOORE, Barbara - William Walmsley: Tauranga's first Librarian. 55/1:1-6.

MOORE, Kenneth W  
- Archaeological Survey - Ohope, Whakatane. 24/1:34-44.  
- Archaeology at Whakatane, N.Z. 21/2:113-122; 22/1:50-63; 56/2:78-99.  
- The history of Valley Road, from Whakatane to Taneatua. 60/2:45-48.  
- Kaka-Tarahae Pa Site - Owhakatoro Valley. 14/1:38-39.  
- Kawerau: Its History and Background. 12/1:23-27; 12/2:42-54; 12/3:112-123; 13/2:84-89; 13/3:150-158; 14/3:102-106.  
- Kohika Site (N68/104) Bay of Plenty. 24/2:114.  
- Kohika Site (N68/104) Bay of Plenty: A Preliminary Report. 23/1:60-61.  
- Lake Rotoma. 46/2:61-77.  
- Maori Canoe Recovered at Tahuna Swamp, Kawerau. 10/1:16.  
- Maori Double Canoe off Whale Island, 1769. 13/2:103-104.

- Onepu Hot Springs. Appendix to "The Onepu Hot Springs in 1928". 28/2:122.
  - Pit Terrace Site, Kawerau. 12/1:34-35.
  - Pits, Terraces at King's Farm, Onepu. 13/2:90-95.
  - Place Names in the Te Teko District. 28/2:68-73.
  - Rakei Hopukia (N77/4) Te Teko, Bay of Plenty. 24/2:103-109.
  - Salvage Excavation at Port Ohope (N69/87), Whakatane, New Zealand. 20/1:46-49.
  - Subsequent Archaeological Investigations at Kawerau. Appendix to "A Storepit Site (N77/574) at Kawerau". 29/2:79-80.
  - The Sunken Island in Lake Rotoma. 11/4:203-204.
  - Suspect Food Pits - King's Farm, Onepu. 14/1:43.
  - The Tangata Whenua. 28/2:63-67.
  - Tapsell's Trip From Mokoia to Te Kupenga. Appendix to "Kawerau: Its History and Background". 13/2:89.
  - Te Koutu Pa - N76/66 - Lake Okataina. 26/2:104-112.
  - Towards 3000 Recorded Sites. 27/1:57-59.
  - A Town is Born. 27/1:42-56.
  - Travelling Through the Ureweras. 10/3:88-93.
- MOORE, KENNETH W (Obituary) - Tiana Jordan. 54/2:1-3.
- MOORE K.W, MABON, AD & PULLAR, WA - Site recording in the Whakatane District. 12/2:72-75.
- MOORE, KW & PHILLIPS, Ken - New Zealand's Archaeological Association Conference, Whakatane 9-14 April 1996. 44/2:85-90.
- MOORE, KW & PULLAR, WA - Tamurenu Site, Onepu. 11/4:205-207.
- MOORE, KW, PULLAR, WA & SCOTT, AR - Field Archaeology in the Bay of Plenty. 15/1:105-114.
- MOORE, KW & WORBOYS, RE - Tatahoata Cemetery Reserve, Ruatahuna, Urewera Country, Now Kainaha Cemetery Historic Reserve. 22/1:45-46.
- MOORE, PR - Colville Coal. 48/2:63-67.
- An Early Maori Stone Source at Maketu, Bay of Plenty. 29/1:19-23.
  - Historic Archaeological Sites on Whale Island. 35/1:30-37.
  - The Prehistoric Stone Quarries and Workshops of Tahanga, Coromandel Peninsula. 30/1:32-42.
  - Sinking on the Treasure Island Reef: Gold Mining at Waihi Beach, 1891-1920. 45/2:75-79.
  - A Study of the Whakatane Museum Adze Collection. 25/1:1-11.
  - Whale Island Sulphur. 42/1:32-35.
- MOORE, PR & REID, Margot L - The Wrecking of HMS *Buffalo* in 1840: An Account From the Ship's Log. 26/2:58-67.
- MOORE, Tiniku - How our Grandparents lived. 47/1:52-54.
- More About the Kohika Site, Bay of Plenty. Soil Stratigraphy and Pollen Analysis - M.S. McGlone & W.A. Pullar. 24/2:110-113.
- More Maketu Notes - Alister Matheson. 46/2:90-100.
- MORGAN, Margaret & BERGHAN, Penelope - New Zealand's Earliest Botanical Explorers. 17/1:95-99.
- MORIORI: A Vanished Race: The Passing of the Moriori - Geo. M Fowlds. 15/3:172-176.
- MORISON, RS - Geological Features, Te Mahoe Dam Site. 12/2:79.
- MORTIMER, Bunny & Jane – Summer Holidays at the Mount. 64/1:15-16.
- MOTITI ISLAND: Early Memories of Motiti Island - Hoani Ngamanu. 42/1:54-56.
- An excursion to Motiti in 1899. 45/1:59-60.
  - Motiti Island - A.H. Matheson. 19/1:1-20; 19/2:76-122.
- MOTU: An Account of the Motu River Hydro Investigations - GW Gray. 15/2:140-142.
- Alexander Pethridge, Notes from his Diaries – Dorothy Mutton. 69/1:26-33
  - Development of the Motu - J Innes. 27/2:71-74.
  - Historical Societies Traverse Old Routes - Emma Bridge. 18/1:46-50.
  - The Motu Tragedy - A van der Wouden. 39/1:59-60.
  - A Ride Through the Motu Bush (c1897) - P Keegan. 32/2:128-130.

Motuhora, or Whale Island: An Outline History - AH Garaway. 24/1:1-7.  
 Mount Edgcumbe County Park, Devon - HD London. 28/1:55.  
 Mount Hikurangi, 5753 ft - RD Cresswell. 14/4:144-146.  
 Mount Kapua, 4760 ft. 14/4:146-147, 149.  
 MOUNT MAUNGANUI: See MAUNGANUI, MOUNT  
 Mourning and mirth on Matakana. 46/2:103-106.  
 MOUTOHORA: The Gisborne-Matawai-Moutohora Railway - JA Barltrop. 27/2:108.  
 MULCOCK, Ted - Minginui. 35/1:25-29.  
 The Murder of James Fulloon - JCM Cresswell. 4; 13/3:120-127.  
 MURIWAI: How Te Ano-o-Muriwai Became Part of the Whakatane Scene - C Kingsley-Smith. 27/1:16-17.  
     Muriwai Cave: Cobbles and Shoreline - WA Pullar. 10/1:14.  
 The Murmur of the Shell. A Legend - Capt. Gilbert Mair. 1; 10/1:6-7.  
 MURRAY, E - Early Days of the East Coast Railway: Pekatahi. 23/2:87-88, 93.  
 MURRAY, MARY ANN: Mary Ann Murray, Ladies Maid: From St. Croix to Katikati - Steve Vergeest. 58/2:42-63.  
 MURUPARA: The Development of Education in Murupara - Martin G Wilson. 10/2:34-37.  
     Kawerau-Murupara Railway. 3:Newsletter 26.  
     Murupara Carvings - Dr JC Wadmore. 2:Newsletter 11.  
     The Murupara Railway - LA Alley. 42/2:103-111.  
     Murupara Rock Carvings. 2:Newsletter 17.  
     Tuwhare House - Martin G Wilson. 9/1:11-12.  
 MUSEUM NOTES: Mrs H.R. Erwin Bequest. 29/1:56.  
     Portrait of Mrs M. Ratahi. 29/2:121.  
     Steam Engine. 29/1:57.  
 MUSEUM, WHAKATANE:  
     A Dream Come True - HD London. 20/1:56-59.  
     The Re-opening of the Whakatane District Museum - HD London. 26/2:101-102.  
     The Whakatane District Museum - A van der Wouden. 28/1:51-53.  
     Whakatane Museum celebrates a quarter century of achievement - Warner Haldane. 45/2:99-120.  
 The Museum Movement - WH Way. 8/4:139-141.  
 MUSGRAVE, John Oliver - The Early Days of Motor Service Cars in the Eastern Bay of Plenty. 36/2:87-103; 37/1:33-49.  
 Mutiny at Fort Galatea - WT Parham. 4; 27/2:97-98.  
 MUTTON, Dorothy – Alexander Pethridge, Notes from his Daires. 69/1:26-33  
 My Days in the Rangitaiki District - Henry T Pettit. 14/4:133-138.  
 My first job - Peter Broome-Giles - ET (Jim) Jordan. 52/1:12-16.  
 My first journey in New Zealand - ET (Jim) Jordan. 51/2:36-40.  
 My Life and Adventures in New Zealand - EMF Dawber. 39/2:114-119.  
 My Life Among the Maoris - Mrs Ngoungou. 14/1:30-37.  
 My memories of Whakatane: eighty years ago - Eric Ramson. 51/1:36-42.  
 My Opotiki memories - Dorothy Du Pontet. 43/2:77-100.  
*Mystacina tuberculatis* in Captivity - HD London. 17/2:122-124.  
 The mystery about Brigadier-General Reginald Miles - Max Avery. 49/1:16-21.

## N

The name Kawerau – JH Oderkerk. 70/1:12  
 The Naming of Mount Edgcumbe. 13/2:101-103.  
 Napier in 1931 - Peggy M Fussell. 36/1:30-52.  
 Narrative of Mr Charles James Ward of Rarotonga, Cook Islands. 16/1:3-14.  
 NASH, Sir Walter - Our Debt to the Pioneers. 13/3:179-185.

Native Law at Whakatane. 13/1:28-30.

NATUSCH, C Aleck - Memories of Early Coastal Vessels [Correspondence]. 11/3:173-174.

NAYLOR, Ralph - Whakarewarewa State Forest Park, Rotorua. 24/2:57-70.

NEAL, Justine.- "Dearest Elva": Postcards from the Brain-Watkins Collection. 57/2:44-48.

- The Donkeys of Ocean Beach. 64/1:19-22.
- Life by the Oceanside. 59/2:42-51.
- Mary Humphries: Aspects of her interesting life – Justine Neal, Shirley Arabin & Geoff Willacy. 63/2:42-47
- Mauao's Peace Monument. 58/1:6-10.
- The White Brothers. 65/1:9-16.

NEICH, Dr Roger - The Gateways of Maketu. 50/1:1-33.

NEILSON, JSW - Te Whatu Kura-a-Tangaroa. A Legend of Omaio. 10/1:10.

NELSON: The D'Urville Island-Nelson Metasomatised Rocks and their Significance in New Zealand Prehistory - IW Keyes. 23/1:1-17.

A New beginning: Arriving at Thornton as a Bride – Mrs Ruby Adams. 63/1:17-18

NEW PLYMOUTH: Our Trip from New Plymouth to Whakatane, via Onehunga - Nell Ramson. 27/1:8-15.

NEW ZEALAND ARMED CONSTABULARY: Refer to NEW ZEALAND LAND WARS

NEW ZEALAND ARMY: Centenary of New Zealand Army Engineers - KC Fenton. 41/2:69-76.

NEW ZEALAND CROSS: Cross of Contention - WT Parham. 40/1:8-10.

NEW ZEALAND CUSTOMS: Collecting memories: The early history of Customs in Tauranga - Stephen Neal. 63/2:64-67

New Zealand Historic Places Trust Northern Office, Tauranga - Omanawa Power Station. 53/1:1-6.

NEW ZEALAND LAND WARS:

- The Battle of Kaokaoroa, Matata - Nicholas Boyack. 35/1:16-24.
- The Battle of Orakau, as Told by Hitiri Te Paerata. 21/2:100-107.
- The Boulcott's Farm Engagement, 1846 - Joseph Hinton. 23/2:64-67, 100.
- A Contemporary Account of the Volkner and Fulloon Murders. 5.
- Copy of a Letter from Lieut. G.H. Stoaite, R.N. 20/2:111-113.
- Cross of Contention - WT Parham. 40/1:8-10.
- Date of the First Engagement Between Arawa and Tai Rawhiti Expedition, 1864 - DM Stafford [Correspondence]. 12/2:92.
- An Echo of the Tairawhiti Expedition, 1864 - HGD White. 21/1:52-53.
- An Eyewitness Account of the Murder [Volkner's]. 22/2:117-119.
- The "Fire in the Fern" by the Mohaka - Bernard HN Teague. 17/2:100-105.
- Fort Colville: Pukemaire Redoubt - from Emily Kirby's letters, 1864-66 - Alister Matheson. 53/2:66-71.
- Fortresses of God - GM Fowlds. 5.
- The Historic Tree of Orakau - Frank Glen. 32/1:59-60.
- How Te Poronu Roadside Memorial Became Part of the Whakatane Scene - HD London. 25/1:12-17.
- Kereopa's Utu - HD London. 23/1:37-42.
- Law and Order at Maketu - Alister Matheson. 43/2:106-122.
- Letter From Archdeacon Brown to Sir George Grey. 21/1:50-51.
- Maori War Medal: The Award of Private Donald McDonald - JCM Cresswell. 21/1:47-49.
- [The Maori Wars in the Bay of Plenty]. 8/2:37-81.
- The Maori Wars of the Eighteen-Sixties - HD London. 1.
- Military Activities in the Opotiki District in 1870 - HGD White. 20/1:41-45.
- The Military Landing at Opotiki, 1865 - WT Parham [Correspondence]. 15/3:190.
- Military Settlement at Opotiki. 5.
- The Murder of James Fulloon - JCM Cresswell. 13/3:120-127.
- Mutiny at Fort Galatea. 4.
- Mutiny at Fort Galatea - WT Parham. 27/2:97-98.



New Zealand Armed Constabulary. 4.  
 An Old Lady Passes. 22/2:123-125.  
 On the Road to Galatea - W.T. Parham. 27/2:91-96.  
 The Opepe Engagement, 1869. 5.  
 Opotiki. 13/1:27-28.  
 Opotiki Expeditionary Force, 1865 - W.T. Parham. 17/1:78-79.  
 Pitts and Pitfalls: Military service in the Colonies – Jinty Rorke. 62/2:40-49.  
 Preece's Road - James Cowan. 10/3:79-81.  
 Pukehinahina, Gate Pa: Tauranga, 29 April 2014 [photographs] – Lee Switzer.  
 62/2:54-59  
 The Rangiaowhia "Affair" - JBW Robertson [Correspondence]. 23/2:99-100.  
 A Relic of Fort Galatea - HD London. 12/3:147.  
 Relics of Gate Pa, Pukehinahina. {To commemorate 150 years since the battle  
 Gate Pa, the whole issue of Volume 62 Number 1 is devoted to the battle,  
 Including illustrations, witness accounts asnf relics that have survived.}  
 62/1:1-36  
 Rev. T.S. Grace's Account of Volkner Murder. 4.  
 Rev. C.S. Volkner and the Tai Rawhiti Expedition, 1864. 7/2:24-36.  
 Riding the Taupo Desert - WT Parham. 35/2:103-105.  
 The Rise and Fall of Major Brassey - Clem Earp. 39/2:95-101.  
 St. Stephen the Martyr Church, Opotiki. 22/2:115-117, 120-121.  
 Sgt. Hallett at Fort Galatea - Ernest G Hallett [Correspondence]. 12/3:158-159.  
 Skindivers Find Barge in Lake Waikaremoana - Nancye Jones. 21/2:95-97.  
 The Tai Rawhiti Edpedition - D.M. Stafford. 15/1:75-86.  
 Tapsell's Big Guns - Alister Matheson. 37/1:1-11.  
 Te Kooti's Raid on Whakatane, 1869 - C Kingsley-Smith. 1.  
 Te Porere Engagement, 1869. 3:Newsletter 26.  
 The Te Teko Engagement - DM Stafford. 13/3:128-136.  
 Turbulent Waters - Events of Bay of Islands in 1845 - HGD White. 21/2:66-83.  
 Victory and Defeat: Tauranga 1864 – Esther Liddle. 62/2:50-53.  
 Volkner's Letters to Governor Grey. 7/2:24-28; 22/2:122.  
 The War of 1864 and its aftermath - JJ Piercy. 53/2:56-65.  
 Whakatane Threatened in 1868. 1; 4; 5.  
 The Whitmore Expedition to Ruatahuna, 1869. 10/3:64-78.  
 The Whitmore Expedition to Ruatahuna, 1869 - Henry Tacy Clarke.  
 10/4:132-137.  
 NEW ZEALAND POLICE: Law and Order at Maketu - Alister Matheson. 43/2:106-122.  
*New Zealand Railway Magazine* – Tauranga Heritage Collection. 67/1:17-18.  
 New Zealand - The Shaky Isles - WT Parham [Editorial]. 26/1:1.  
 New Zealand Armed Constabulary. 4.  
 New Zealand Manure and Chemical Co. Ltd., Sulphur Point, Tauranga, 1877-1900 - AC  
 Bellamy. 33/1:16-24.  
 New Zealand Primal Maori Religion - Rev. Jim Irwin. 40/2:92-98.  
 New Zealand society circa 1900 - Clem Earp. 41/2:82-94.  
 A New Zealander Looks Back - Ewen W Alison. 13/2:80-81.  
 New Zealand's Earliest Botanical Explorers - Margaret Morgan & Penelope Berghan.  
 17/2:95-99.  
 New Zealand's First National Flag. 3.  
 NEWBORN, JOSHUA: Joshua Newborn - A Tattooed Pakeha. 29/1:54-55.  
 Nga Taniwha a te Maori - Rev. Jim Irwin. 31/2:101-105.  
 Ngaiterangi Chronology - JP Porter. 19/2:143-146.  
 NGAKAHIKATEA, MRS WHIRIHANA: The Funeral of Granny Nga. 23/2:96.  
 NGAMANU, Hoani - Early memories of Motiti island. 42/1:54-56.  
 Nga-Puhi Invasions of the Bay of Plenty in the Early Nineteenth Century - Lawrence M  
 Rogers. 7/4:96-97A.  
 The Ngararas of the Rurimas. 30/1:54-61.

NGARIMU, Lt TE MOANA: East Coast memories - Victoria Cross presented to family - Anne Moore. 50/1:40-46.

NGAROPO, Pouroto & IRWIN, Geoffrey - Renewed archaeological excavations at Kohika, 2004-2005. 53/1:7-15.

NGATI AWA: Ngati Awa of Mataatua, Present and Past - Professor Hirini Mead. 45/1:51-58.  
The whole country benefits - Dr Hirini Moko Mead. 51/1:30-35.

NGAURUHOE: Something about a volcanic region - R Thompson Batley. 42/1:15-17.

NGOUNGOU, CAROLINE: The Case of Mrs Ngoungou, Nee Caroline Perrett - JR Sheehan. 14/1:28-29.

NGOUNGOU, Caroline - My Life Among the Maoris. 14/1:30-37.

NICHOLAS, ALBERT JOHN:  
Albert John Nicholas, Early N.Z. Settler and Trader - LW Melvin [Correspondence]. 15/2:152-153.  
Albert John Nicholas, Early N.Z. Settler and Trader - Richard LH Waugh 15/1:60-73.  
Albert John Nicholas, Early N.Z. Trader - Richard LH Waugh [Correspondence]. 12/3:153-154.  
Nicholas, Trader. Appendix to "The History of Goldmining on the River Thames" - AM Isdale. 9/4:176.

NICHOLAS, WILLIAM: A voyage from Taranaki to Tauranga on the *Sybil* - Patricia MacDonald. 51/2:32-35.  
The Nichols Family Moves House - Pat MacDonald. 31/1:57-60.

NICHOLSON, CAPTAIN JOHN: Captain John Nicholson and the Haweis - HD London [Correspondence]. 12/3:154-156.  
The 1968 Storm and its Effect on the Bay of Plenty Coastline - WA Pullar. 26/2:72-75.  
A 1920s road guide to the Bay of Plenty - Robin Startup. 48/2:59-62.  
No accomplished burglar – Fiona Kean. 64/2:62-67.  
No Room at the Inn. Te Pukeites Camp Under Their Own Buggy. 29/1:47-50.  
Noah Jonassen - The Aerial King - A van der Wouden. 40/1:1-7.  
Nonagenarian Has Adventurous Life: War and Rebellion. 4:Newsletter 41.

NORRIS, CAPTAIN FRED: Captain Fred Norris and the Bay of Plenty Coastal Trade, 1907-1924 - Alister Matheson. 39/1:1-21.

Not By Wind Ravaged - Hone Tuwhare. 10/3:94.

Notes on the Diary of Alfred Parkinson - JCM Cresswell. 20/2:114-115.  
Notes on Early Earthquakes in the Bay of Plenty - Philip Andrews. 31/2:111-112.  
Notes on the Early History of All Saints Church, Maungatapu, Tauranga - Alan Lambourn. 47/1:26-27.

Notes on Early Maori School at Matata - Elsie Locke. 12/3:128-130.  
Notes From a Surveyor's Field Book. 11/4:185-188.  
Notes on the Geology of Maungapohatu - WA Pullar. 11/2:85-86.  
Notes on the Tipunas - Dr T Wi Repa. 6/1:9-16.

NORTH, Ada J - Reminiscences of a Mission Nurse. 14/1:18-21.

NORTH, Allan - Te Whai a Te Motu Meeting House, Ruatahuna. 13/1:33; 13/2:98.

NUKU, RONGO HOANI: Bay of Plenty No. 1 – the life of Rongo Hoani Nuku, Part 1 – Robert Bruère. 70/2:48-55

NUKUHOU: Memories of Another Pioneer - AJ Black. 14/1:25.  
The Settlement of Waimana and Nukuhou - RA Bell. 26/2:97-99.  
Waimana/Nukuhou Methodist Church. 12/3:xxxii-xxxiii.

A Numismatic Journey with Cook in New Zealand – Graeme Brown. 69/2:56-60  
Nursing in Tauranga in the 1960s – Vivien Edwards. 70/1:13-21

## O

OAMARU: Diary of a Voyage From Greenock to Auckland per *Oamaru* to Port Chalmers Thence per SS *Wairarapa* to Auckland 1882-1883. 21/1:3-17; 21/2:108-112.

OBITUARIES: ADAMS, E Lionel. 34/2:131  
 ARMSTRONG, Mrs CS 12/2:xix.  
 BALLANTRAE, Rt. Hon. Lord Bernard. 29/1:60.  
 BALLANTRAE, Rt. Hon. Lady Laura. 28/1:60.  
 BAXTER, Noble. 7/3:xvi.  
 BEEVER, Fred. 23/2:112.  
 BERG, Leslie Samuel. 28/2:127.  
 BINNEY, DAME JUDITH: Emeritus Professor Dame Judith Binney, 1940-2011.  
     A Tribute - Tiena Jordan. 59/1:1-2.  
 BLACK, John. 29/2:123.  
 BLUETT, John Webster (Wepiha). 12/3:xxxiv.  
 BOON, Alice. 27/2:115.  
 BOON, William Richard. 11/1:41.  
 BOURKE, JM 13/3:xxxvi.  
 BRABANT, Herbert Wedgwood. 26/1:56.  
 BRIFFAULT, Harold Lister. 27/2:115.  
 BRIFFAULT, Violet Ada. 34/2:130-131.  
 BROWN, Alice. 9/3:xvi.  
 BROWN, LH 6/3:xiii.  
 BROWN, N Akuhata. 13/3:xxxvi.  
 BUNYAN, William G 7/1:vi.  
 BURGESS, Horace Alfred. 13/2:xii.  
 BURT, FA (Fred). 29/1:59.  
 CAISLEY, Christopher George. 8/1:vi.  
 CANNING, Alexander J 5:Newsletter 45.  
 CLARK, James David. 7/2:xi.  
 CLARK, Lindsay. 30/2:127.  
 COLLIER, Nellie. 14/2:xiv.  
 COTTRELL, Bernard Victor. 14/3:xix.  
 CRAIG, Elsdon Walter Grant. 28/2:126.  
 CUMING, CJ 12/1:v.  
 CUTLER, Frederick Bertram. 13/3:xxxviii.  
 DANSEY, Harry Delamare. 28/1:59.  
 DAWSON, Dr Eric Tewsley. 28/2:127.  
 DELAMARE, Paora Kingi (Paul). 30/2:127.  
 DU PONTET, Eleanor Dorothy. 27/1:60.  
 DU PONTET, Raymond Jules Eugene. 12/4:xlviii.  
 DUTHIE, James Harland. 35/1:61.  
 EIVERS, Herbert J 28/1:58.  
 EIVERS, James. 13/1:xxii.  
 ELLIS, Dr Leonard Gordon. 7/2:xi.  
 ERNEST, Brian. 39/1:61.  
 ERWIN, Helen Rosa. 29/1:60.  
 FAULKNER, Agnes Emily. 35/1:61-62.  
 FLEMING, Thomas James. 9/2:63.  
 FLOOD, Mark J 11/4:xxxv-xxxvi.  
 FRANCIS, William John. 12/2:xxi.  
 FRASER, Constance. 12/2:xx-xxi.  
 FURNISS, Cliff. 29/1:59.  
 GAITT, Amy J 5:Newsletter 46.  
 GIBB, Alan D 9/1:26.  
 GOW, Ian Burman. 30/1:65.  
 GOW, Maidie. 24/1:52.  
 GOW, Walter G 24/1:52.  
 GOW, William Burman. 28/1:59.  
 GUTHRIE, Ashley Conrad. 23/2:112.  
 HALBERT, Rongo W 21/2:138.

HAMILL, Miles. 5:Newsletter 44.  
 HANDRICKS, Douglas Hubert Nelson. 29/2:124.  
 HARRISON, Henry. 9/4:xxii.  
 HASTIE, AJ 11/3:xxii.  
 HAUA, Charles. 32/2:131.  
 HAULTAIN, Eric Campbell. 9/1:26.  
 HENDERSON, William Simmons (Bill). 28/1:59.  
 HENRY, Sister Annie. 19/2:140-142.  
 HILL, John G 21/2:138-139.  
 HILL, MHE 11/3:xxi.  
 HILL, W Howard. 5:Newsletter 44.  
 HOHAPATA, James P (Jimmy). 13/3:xxxvii.  
 HORRIGAN, Father Dennis. 39/2:120.  
 HOUSTON, John. 10/2:xx.  
 HUNIA, Maraea. 28/1:60.  
 JAMEISON, Andrew Harper. 13/3:xxxvii.  
 JARRETT, Emelie Florice. 28/2:126.  
 JORDAN, Lillian Lucy – Tiena Jordan 64/1:38-41  
 KEEPA, Hoani Tuhimota (Johnny). 5:Newsletter 48.  
 LAMBOURN, Robert Alan, R.E., F.R.I.B.A. 50/1:54.  
 LAUGHTON, Rev. John George. 13/3:159-164, xxxvi.  
 LENNARD, Leslie Maurice. 36/2:131.  
 LITTLE, Elsie E 30/1:66.  
 LUKE, Alfred L 13/1:xxii.  
 McFARLAND, Lotte. 28/2:126.  
 McGOUGAN, Alexander Francis. 14/3:xx.  
 McGOUGAN, Emily. 10/2:xx.  
 McHARG, Irvine Stephens. 5:Newsletter 50.  
 McLEAN, Alexander. 12/4:xlviii.  
 MACMILLAN, Ethel Urania. 33/1:62.  
 MAHY, Frank. 6/2:vi.  
 MAIR, Gilbert Henry. 14/1:ix.  
 MANUERA, Te Pareake Eruera. 28/2:127.  
 MATHESON, ALISTER: Alister Hugh Matheson, 1925-2011. A tribute - Jinty Rorke. 59/1:3-4.  
 MAXWELL, Duff Heron. 46/1:54.  
 MELVIN, Leslie W 31/2:125-126.  
 MERRITT, James. 7/1:vi.  
 MILLER, CHRISTINE MARGARET – Tiena Jordan 63/1:1-2  
 MILROY, Frederick. 9/2:63.  
 MOORE, Kenneth W. 54/2:1-3.  
 MOULDEN, Jack & Amiria (Milly). 40/1:61.  
 MURRAY, George J 10/2:xx.  
 NORTH, Dr Allan. 30/2:126.  
 NORTON, Robert Roy. 29/1:59.  
 ORR, William James. 14/3:xx.  
 OTLEY, George. 11/3:xxii.  
 PARHAM, William T (Bill). 45/2:118.  
 PATTERSON, John. 12/2:xxi.  
 POTTER, Harold David. 12/1:xi.  
 PRIDEAUX, Francis. 27/1:60-61.  
 PROWSE, Ngaire. 40/1:61.  
 PULLAR, Dr William Alexander (Alan). 31/1:63-64.  
 RADCLIFFE, David S 23/2:112.  
 RANGI, Ematina Poutaiaha Ngarawake Pipiana. 12/2:xix.  
 RANGI, Rotu Numia. 11/3:xxi.  
 RAE, Duncan McFaddyen. 12/1:x.

RICHARDSON, Arthur Laurence. 20/1:68.  
 ROGERS, Rev. Lawrence Moler. 32/1:61-62.  
 RUFF, Annie. 24/1:53.  
 RURU, Hoera Whakamiha (Digger). 37/1:62.  
 SANTON, Eva. 12/3:xxxiii.  
 SAVAGE, Arihia. 2:Newsletter 10.  
 SHAPLEY, Sidney Samuel. 9/1:25.  
 SHAW, Albert E 7/3:xvi.  
 SHEARER, Dr The Hon. – Tiena Jordan 69/2:43-45  
 SIMPSON, Mary. 8/1:vi.  
 SISAM, LE (Pete). 30/2:126.  
 SISAM, Len. 9/3:xvi.  
 SLADDEN, Bernard. 9/2:61-62.  
 SLOANE, FR (Toddy). 9/2:63.  
 STARNES, Rev. John Horace. 24/1:53-54.  
 STEWART, AO 5:Newsletter 49; 6/2:v.  
 STONEHAM, Roy C 31/2:127.  
 SUCKLING, CA 11/3:xxi.  
 TAKURUA, Joe. 13/3:xxxvii.  
 TAMARAU, Takarua. 6/4:xx.  
 TAPSELL, Kouma. 12/2:xx.  
 TEAGUE, Bernard. 30/2:125.  
 TERANGI, Te Pairi Tu. 2:Newsletter 10; 3:Newsletter 23.  
 THOMPSON, Sister Nancy. 36/2:131.  
 TURNBULL, David Scott. 14/4:xxiv.  
 TURUWHENUA, Dave. 21/1:x.  
 UPTON, William Westwood. 13/3:xxxvi-xxxvii.  
 Van der WOUDEN, Anton. 42/2:59-77.  
 van der WOUDEN, Cornelius Adrianus (Cees). 29/2:123.  
 VOLMULLER, Leonard Hendrik Gysbert. 30/1:65.  
 WARREN, HG (Harry). 31/2:125.  
 WASHER, George L 24/1:53.  
 WATT, Cecil. 19/2:139-140.  
 WESTGATE, Errol J. 54/2:4-6.  
 WHARFE, FA 9/4:xxii.  
 WHARFE, Kate Lottie. 9/1:26.  
 WHITE, Charles G 14/3:xix.  
 WHITE, HENRY GEORGE DAVID (Dave). 57/2:39-43.  
 WHITE, Jonathan Robert, MNZM, 1938-2021 – Wayne Marriott. 69/2:46-49  
 WINIATA, Maharaia. 8/1:vi.  
 WITHY, Ruth. 11/4:xxxvi.  
 WOODBERRY, May. 29/2:124.  
 OCEAN BEACH: The Donkeys of Ocean Beach – Justine Neal. 64/1:19-22.  
 OCEANSIDE HOTEL: Life by the Oceanside - Justine Neal. 59/2:42-51.  
 ODERKERK, JH – The name Kawerau. 70/1:12  
 OHIWA: Albert John Nicholas, Early N.Z. Settler and Trader - Richard LH Waugh.  
 15/1:60-73.  
 The Development of Ohiwa - Dorothy Du Pontet. 11/3:121-133.  
 The Development of Ohiwa - Enid M Peace [Correspondence]. 11/4:215.  
 Ducker's Island - Olive Henderson. 50/2:89-94.  
 Images from the Past. 50/2:95.  
 The Life and Adventures of Kahuki - Robert M Smith. 10/4:115-119.  
 A Massacre Averted - "Kotare". 12/1:19-21.  
 Ohiwa Ferry - RM Green [Correspondence]. 11/3:172.  
 The Ohiwa Ferry - A van der Wouden. 34/1:11-20.  
 Ohiwa Pa Sites Presented to the Nation - HD London. 18/1:53.  
 Ohiwa Township. 10/1:22-23.

- Ohiwa Township - HD London. 4.  
 Old Ohiwa Hotel. 5.  
 Paparoa Pa, Ohiwa Harbour - WA Pullar. 10/4:150.  
 Thomas Black: Early Trader and Settler in the Bay of Plenty - LW Melvin.  
 12/3:105-111.  
 The Three Musketeers – Max Avery. 65/1:27-34.  
 Whakatane's New Wharf - Ohiwa Harbour. 5.  
 Wharves on the Ohiwa Harbour - A van der Wouden. 40/2:102-107.
- OHOPE: Archaeological Survey, Ohope, Whakatane, New Zealand - KW Moore.  
 24/1:34-44.  
 Fossils at Taneatua and Ohope Beach. 5.  
 Holidays at Ohope - AH Glen. 54/1:25-29.  
 Salvage Excavation at Port Ohope (N69/87) Whakatane, New Zealand - KW  
 Moore. 20/1:46-49.  
 Summer in Ohope. 64/1:27-30.  
 Te Paripari Pa - A Gunfighters, Ohope - C Kingsley-Smith. 19/2:135-136.  
 We all scream for ice cream – Glen West. 64/1:31-34.  
 Whakatane to Ohope. 1.  
 Xmas Day and Boxing Day picnic - AH Glen. 52/1:36-38.
- OKAREKA, LAKE: Herbert Robert Benn (1869-1911). Appendix to "Some European  
 History of Lake Okareka District" - HD London. 28/1:30-32.  
 The House of H.R. Benn, Lake Okareka. Appendix to "Some European  
 History of Lake Okareka District" - RL Bourne. 28/1:28-29.  
 Some European History of Lake Okareka District - John EL Evans.  
 28/1:17-27.
- OKATAINA, LAKE: Te Koutu Pa - N76/66 - Lake Okataina - Kenneth W Moore. 26/2:104-112.  
 The Old Gisborne-Ruatahuna Stock Route - R Andrew Fuller. 14/4:164-169.  
 An Old Lady Passes. 22/2:123-125.  
 Old Maketu: further notes - JJ Piercy's history of Maketu - Alister Matheson. 53/2:48-51.  
 Old Mission House Burnt - CR Coates. 5.  
 Old Ohiwa Hotel. 5.  
 An Old Settler's New Zealand Tale. 45/2:104-108.
- OLSEN, AW; HIKUROA, DC; GRAVLEY, DM & WILSON, CJ - The geologic history of Matata  
 as revealed after the 2005 disaster. 54/2:7-18.
- OMAIO: The Whatu Kura a Tangaroa (A Legend of Omaio). 4.  
 Te Whatu Kura-a-Tangaroa. A Legend of Omaio - JSW Neilson. 10/1:10.
- Omanawa Power Station - New Zealand Historic Places Trust Northern Office, Tauranga.  
 53/1:1-6.
- On Board the *Lutterworth* - EJ Westgate. 27/2:101-106.  
 On the Mutton track. 43/2:125-126.  
 On the Road to Galatea - WT Parham. 27/2:91-96.  
 On Robert Maunsell and "Te Manihera" - Clem Earp. 40/1:11-16.  
 100 metres of foreshore [Tauranga] – Max Avery. 67/2:58-70.
- ONEHUNGA: Our Trip From New Plymouth to Whakatane, Via Onehunga - Nell Ramson.  
 27/1:8-15.
- ONEPU: Onepu Hot Springs. Appendix to "The Onepu Hot Springs in 1928" - KW  
 Moore. 28/2:122.  
 The Onepu Hot Springs in 1928 - HG Rand. 28/2:119-121.  
 Pits, Terraces at King's Farm, Onepu - KW Moore. 13/2:90-95.  
 Suspect Food Pits - King's Farm, Onepu - KW Moore. 14/1:43.  
 Tamurenui Site, Onepu - KW Moore & WA Pullar. 11/4:205-207.
- ONslow, EARL OF: Up Country With the Governor. 13/2:45-67.  
 Opening of the Judea Meeting House, Tauranga. 3:Newsletter 28; 4:Newsletter 37.  
 Opening of the Rotoiti Steam Sawmill. 31/1:61-62.
- OPEPE: Conditions at Opepe Military Post. Visits of a Missionary. 5.  
 The Opepe Engagement, 1869. 5.  
 Social Life at Opepe - Now a Ghost Town. 5.

Te Teko to Opepe in 1891 - Robert Price. 5.

OPOTIKI: Centenary of a Small Town Clan. 23/2:86.

A Chapter Ends in Opotiki - GW Gray. 22/2:74-76.

A Contemporary Account of the Volkner and Fulloon Murders. 5.

Copy of a Letter From Lieut. G.H. Stoate, R.N. 20/2:111-113.

Dairy Companies in the Opotiki and Whakatane Counties - A van der Wouden. 42/1:10-14.

Describing a Trip From Maketu to Opotiki in the Early 1870s. 5.

The Diary of Alfred Parkinson - HGD White. 20/1:28-35.

The Diary of Francis Jortin Foster. 36/2:63-72.

Images From the Past. 46/1:52.

Gisborne to Opotiki in 1890. 36/1:53-56.

In the Days of Yore. 22/2:113-114.

John Alexander Wilson: First Resident Missionary in Opotiki-Whakatane 1840-1851. 15/3:160-166.

Memories of an Early Carrier - Allan Abbott. 14/1:22-24.

Military Activities in the Opotiki District, 1870 - HGD White. 20/1:41-45.

The Military Landing at Opotiki, 1865 - WT Parham [Correspondence]. 15/3:190.

Military Settlement at Opotiki. 5.

Miss Alice [Parkinson] - A Memoir - JCM Cresswell. 9/4:180-182.

My Opotiki Memories - Dorothy Du Pontet. 43/2:77-100.

Notes on the Diary of Alfred Parkinson - JCM Cresswell. 20/2:114-115.

Notes from a Surveyor's Field Book. 11/4:185-188.

An Old Lady Passes. 22/2:123-125.

Opotiki. 13/1:27-28.

Opotiki - Disaster Area - March 1964 - HD London. 12/2:77-78.

Opotiki Expeditionary Force, 1865 - WT Parham [Correspondence]. 17/1:78-79.

Opotiki Group Visit Whakatane, 1891. 18/1:44-46.

Opotiki History. 18/1:41-50.

Opotiki History - Agnes J McCallion. 16/1:46-51.

Opotiki. Images from the Past. 44/1:56-57.

Opotiki Settlers, 1865-1879. [List of] 4; 5[64-66]

Opotiki Street Directory, 1880. [List of Residents] 22/2:77-80.

Opotiki to Tauranga in 1903. 47/1:28-32.

Opotiki Town and District, 1884. 22/2:110-112.

Opotiki as a Young Girl First Saw It - Dorothy Du Pontet. 22/2:01-030.

Opotiki's Gala Week - 60 Years Ago. 5.

Our Opotiki Letter - *Bay of Plenty Times*. 33/2:118-121.

Overland From Dannevirke to Opotiki in 1910 - David H Graham. 38/2:104-109.

Paki Withers Still Going Strong. 12/4:172-173.

Private Kurei Papuni: His name will not be forgotten – Caitlin Papuni-McLellan. 63/2:56-57

Recollections of the Home Guard in Waiotahi, Opotiki - HP Toone. 48/1:3-4.

Records of Earlier Days - HD London. 25/1:37-42.

Rescue Excavation of a Pa Site Near Opotiki in the Eastern Bay of Plenty - BG McFadgen & AJ Walton. 31/2:113-119.

The Rev. Carl Sylvius Volkner - Rev. James H Parkinson. 37/1:56-57.

Rev. C.S. Volkner and the Tai-Rawhiti Expedition, 1864. 7/2:24-36.

Rev. T.S. Grace's Account of the Volkner Murder. 4.

Ron Smith and Direct Transport - Jenny Lambert. 37/2:76-93; 38/1:7-15.

St. Stephen the Martyr Church, Opotiki. 22/2:115-121.

A Short History of Opotiki to 1918. 15/2:127-139.

Site Recording and Surveying in the Opotiki District - HGD White. 19/2:133-134.

A Story of the Good Old Days. 26/1:28.

The Story and Origins of Te Whakatohea - AC Lyall. 19/1:35-43; 20/1:36-40, 60-67; 20/2:116-118.

The Street Cows of Opotiki - Anton van der Wouden. 49/2:65-69.

A Sugar Industry for Opotiki, 1882 - HD London. 22/2:81-109.  
 The Tarawera Eruption, As Observed From Opotiki. 18/1:54-56.  
 Temperance, or Lack of it, at Opotiki, 1889-1891 - A van der Wouden. 38/1:32-38.  
 A Trip From Opotiki to Taupo in 1896. 5.  
 The Unfloatable Opotiki Steam Shipping Co. Ltd. - Anton van der Wouden.  
 37/1:50-54.  
 A Visit to Opotiki in 1873. 38/2:114-116.  
 A Visit to Opotiki in 1887. 40/2:109-111.  
 Volkner's letters to Governor Grey. 7/2:24-28; 22/2:122.  
**OPOTIKI**, Cutter: Launch of Mr William Kelly's New Cutter. 33/2:120-121.  
**OPOURIAO**: The Birthday Book – Anne Reidy & Robert Bruère. 70/1:35-39  
 Early Settlement Days in the Opouriao Valley, Bay of Plenty - Gilbert Yeoman.  
 25/2:94-96.  
 Farming in the Opouriao Valley. 45/2:63-69.  
 Farming at Rewarau, Opouriao District - T Thorne Seccombe. 12/1:3-18.  
 Opouriao - an arly setrtler's memories. 45/2:70-74.  
 The Opouriao Estate - HD London. 13/2:82-83.  
 Opouriao Station Homestead. 12/2:92.  
 The Settlement of Opouriao - HD London. 4.  
 Whakatane, Opouriao and Waimana Visited 1880-1882. 22/1:1-13.  
**ORAKAU**: The Battle of Orakau, 1864, as Told by Hitiri Te Paerata. 21/2:100-107.  
 The Historic Tree of Orakau - Frank Glen. 32/1:59-60.  
**ORETE POINT**: Pioneering Days at Orete Point, Better Known as Waihou Bay, East Cape -  
 T. Thorne Seccombe. 11/1:3-19; 11/2:87-112.  
 Origin of Maori Spelling - A Morris Jones. 4.  
 Origin of the Name Kawerau. 5.  
**ORNITHOLOGY**: Avifauna at Maungapohatu [Correspondence]. 11/3:175-176.  
 The Gannets of White Island - WT Parham. 18/2:104-108, 110.  
 The Last Moa. 5.  
 Rare Birds at Matata. 5.  
**OTAGO**: The Discovery and Early Settlement of Otago and Southland - Bruce C Adam. 5;  
 20/1:1-18, 55.  
**OTAKIRI**: Dearest Ella: Your devoted old man. Frank xxx. 63/1:13-16  
 Developing a Farm at Otakiri, on the Rangitaiki Plains - EF Whitthaus.  
 25/1:78-90, 93.  
 Early Memories of Otakiri, 1918-1925 - Stephanie E Cullen. 40/1:40-45.  
 Early Otakiri Farming - From a Woman's Point of View - Mrs May Woodberry Sen.  
 25/2:91-93.  
 Hallett's Flaxmill - A van der Wouden. 25/2:68-77.  
 Otipa Flour Mill - HD London. 9/1:17-18.  
 Otumoetai Railway Station, Tauranga - Alister Matheson. 56/1:11-19.  
**OTWAY**, Clive  
 - Buses I the Whakatane District. 49/1:1-7.  
 - Icecreams are sixpence. 43/2:73-76.  
 Our Dear Boy Harry: Remembering Henry Oscar Parkinson – Peter J Carr. 63/1:7-12  
 Our Debt to the Pioneers - Sir Walter Nash. 13/3:179-185.  
 Our First Doctors - LK Gluckman. 14/4:157-163.  
 Our Opotiki Letter - *Bay of Plenty Times*. 33/2:120-121.  
 Our Trip From New Plymouth to Whakatane, Via Onehunga - Nell Ramson. 27/1:8-15.  
 An Outline History of the Establishment of Churches in the Eastern Bay of Plenty. 6/2:35-55.  
 Outline History of the Whangaparaoa District, Cape Runaway. 14/4:139-143.  
 An Outline of Local Possibilities for Field Archaeology - AD Mabon. 6/1:2-6.  
 Overland From Gisborne to Tauranga, 1903. 27/2:63-70.  
 Overland From Dannevirke to Opotiki in 1910 - David H Graham. 38/2:104-109.  
 Overland Journey From Auckland to Port Nicholson, 1843 - Errol Westgate. 38/1:16-20.  
 Overland to Tauranga and back. 42/2:100-102.  
**OWEN, WILLIAM THOMAS**: William Thomas Owen: Chymist of Abingdon and Wanganui –



Dr Stephen Hamilton. 57/2:59-65.  
OWHAKATORO: Fratricide at Owhakatoro – RM Smith. 11/1:23-27.  
Kaka-Tarahae Pa Site – Owhakatoro Valley – KW Moore. 14/1:38-39.

## P

- PAATI, TAWHI PARAONE: A portrait of Te Taawhi - David Sayers. 51/1:9-17.  
Pacific Backgrounds - AM Isdale. 16/2:92-108.  
Pack Trip Down the Whakatane River - Ruatahuna to Ruatoki North, 1962 - AL Richardson. 10/3:82.  
PAENGAROA: The Excavations at Paengaroa, 20-21 May, 1959 - J Golson. 7/4:82-86.  
Pahou Church. 9/4:165.  
Painting the Pink and White Terraces - Experiences at Rotomahana - Charles Blomfield. 18/1:38-40.  
Paki Withers Still Going Strong. 12/4:172-173.  
PAKIHI: The Diary of Francis Jortin Foster. 36/2:63-72.  
PAKOTORE: A Brief Traditional History of Pakotore. Appendix to "The Excavations at Paengaroa, 1959" - D.M. Stafford. 7/4:84-85.  
PALMER, William P. - The Bay of Plenty Timber Company Limited. 39/2:74-83.  
The Pakeha Missionary, the Maori Prophet and Maungapohatu - Terry Simpson. 35/2:106-111; 56/2:42-48.  
HMS *Pandora* in the Bay of Plenty, 1852 - AH Matheson. 18/1:1-14; 18/2:62-79.  
PAPAMOA: Alexander Pethridge, Notes from his Diaries – Dorothy Mutton. 69/1:26-33  
Papamoa, a little seaside town – Dave & Dot Gallon. 64/1:35-37.  
Paparoa Pa, Ohiwa Harbour - WA Pullar. 10/4:150.  
PARHAM, WT - A Banks Treasury. 25/2:114-115.  
- Confessions of a "Digger" [Editorial]. 28/1:1.  
- A Contested New Zealand Cross. 34/1:42-44.  
- Cross of Contention. 40/1:8-10.  
- Days of the Little Ships. 46/2:107-110.  
- Digging up a flour mill. 48/1:5-7.  
- Edge of the Kaingaroa. 50/2:81-85.  
- [Editorial]. 26/2:57.  
- The Enigma of Major Brassey. 14/2:77-78.  
- The Files of the Times [Editorial]. 30/1:2.  
- The Gannets of White Island. 18/2:104-108, 110.  
- Gannets on a volcano. 49/2:93-96.  
- Helping with the Dictionary. 38/2:117-118.  
- Isles of the morning. 47/2:69-73.  
- In Quest of Spanish Gold. 26/2:90-91.  
- In the Track of Vancouver. 15/3:166-171.  
- Island Volcano by W.T. Parham - EE Bush [Book Review] 22/1:68-69.  
- John Barr Clarke Hoyte (1835-1913): A Portrait. 20/2:99-102.  
- Living on a Volcano. 23/1:43-47.  
- Man Against the Mountain. The Story of White Island Products Ltd. 17/1:56-66.  
- Maori Wheat Growing and Flour Milling, 1845-1880. 9/2:42-44.  
- The Military Landing at Opotiki, 1865 [Correspondence]. 15/3:190.  
- Mutiny at Fort Galatea. 27/2:97-98.  
- New Zealand - The Shaky Isles [Editorial]. 26/1:1.  
- On the Road to Galatea. 27/2:91-96.  
- Rewi Maniopototo Comes to Whakatane. 29/2:109-114.  
- Riding the Taupo Desert. 35/2:103-105.  
- Some Notes of the Investigation of the Flour Mill at Umuhika. 7/1:21-22.

- Tuatara - The Classic Survivor. 30/1:62-63.
  - Two Prominent Figures in Early Whakatane History. 15/1:87-96.
  - A Vice-Regal Legacy. 26/1:29-31.
  - The Von Tempsky Exhibition, Hamilton. 26/2:87-89.
  - Von Tempsky as a Writer. 10/4:142-144.
  - A Wartime Visit to the Bay of Plenty. 37/2:71-75; 38/1:42-45.
  - Will White Island Explode? 22/1:48-49.
- PAPUNI, KUREI: Private Kurei Papuni: His name will not be forgotten – Caitlin Papuni-McLellan. 63/2:56-57
- PAPUNI-McLELLAN, Caitlin – Private Kurei Papuni: His name will not be forgotten. 63/2:56-57
- PARKINSON, ALFRED: The Diary of Alfred Parkinson - HGD White. 20/1:28-35.  
Notes on the Diary of Alfred Parkinson - JCM Cresswell. 20/2:114-115.
- PARKINSON, ALICE MARY: Miss Alice - A Memoir - JCM Cresswell. 9/4:180-182.
- PARKINSON, HENRY OSCAR: Our Dear Boy Harry: Remembering Henry Oscar Parkinson – Peter J Carr. 63/1:7-12
- PARKINSON, Rev. James H - The Rev. Karl Sylvius Volkner. 37/1:56-57.
- Parkinson's Island - Neil C Begg. 14/4:148-149.
- PAROA: The History of Paroa School. 12/3:131-136.
- Passchendale: The "Battle of Mud". 65/2:40-41.
- Passchendale: 12 October 1917 – Amanda Yang. 65/2:38-39.
- Passenger transport in Whakatane - A van der Wouden. 41/1:34-43.
- The Passing of an Era. 8/3:85-95.
- Pataka Kuwaha From Whakatane. 2:Newsletter 17.
- PATTESON, BISHOP JOHN COLERIDGE: Bishop John Coleridge Patteson - Rev. N Te Hau. 10/2:54-56.
- Patuone's Armour - HD London. 15/3:184-185.
- PAUL, GM - Another view on the sale of Kaingaroa No. 1. 47/1:10-15.  
- Harehare and the Kaingaroa Block. 46/1:5-6.
- PAUL, Gwenda M - Te Houhi: a tale of passive resistance. 52/1:29-35.
- PAYNE, Brett – Tauranga Historical Society's new historical Blog. 61/2:39-41
- PEACE, Enid - Mr and Mrs Joseph Chappell. 10/2:57.  
- The Development of Ohiwa [Correspondence]. 11/4:215.
- The Peace Stone - Otumoetai Pa Site, Tauranga - Alister Matheson. 48/2:103-109.
- PEARCE, GL - How the Maoris Used to Count. 9/2:45-46.
- PEARSON, MAGGIE: A Chat With an Old Identity - Mrs Maggie Pearson, nee Creeke. 6/4:137-141.
- PEARSON, Maggie - As I Remember Whakatane. 14/1:11-14.
- PEDERSEN, E.O. & ROCHE, E.B. - End of a Rabbit Infestation. 23/1:53-55.
- PEDOLOGY: Agricultural Soil Scientists and the Pumice Lands - WA Pullar. 23/1:18-23.  
More About the Kohika Site, Bay of Plenty: Soil Stratigraphy and Pollen Analysis - WA Pullar & MS McGlone. 24/2:110-113.  
Soils of the Te Teko Locality - WA Pullar. 29/1:12-18.  
The Working Life of a Field Scientist - WA Pullar. 31/1:35-42.
- PEKATAHI: Early Days of the East Coast Railway: Pekatahi - E Murray. 23/2:87-88, 93.
- PENNY, Noeline – Rev. Canon Jordan. 65/2:44-45.
- PERRETT, CAROLINE:  
The Case of Mrs Ngoungou, nee Caroline Perrett - JR Sheehan. 14/1:28-29.  
My Life Among the Maoris - Caroline Ngoungou. 14/1:30-37.
- Peter McTainsh and Humpty Dumpty – Max Avery. 67/1:13-16.
- PETHRIDGE, ALEXANDER: Alexander Pethridge, notes from his Diaries – Dorothy Mutton. 69/1:26-33
- PETMAN FAMILY: Letters from Blenheim 1890. Petman Family. 41/2:94-106.
- Petrified Springs at the Horomanga Gorge, Galatea District. 12/1:28.
- Petroglyphs in the Kaingaroa Block - FW Davis. 6/1:17-29; 56/2:58-77.
- PETTIT, Harry T - My Days in the Rangitaiki District. 14/4:133-138.

PHILATELY: Highest Philatelic Award. 49/2:64.

PHILLIPS, Ken

- Archaeology in the Bay of Plenty. 47/1:1-2.
- The Kopurererua River. 51/2:26-31.

PHILLIPS, Ken & MOORE, Ken - New Zealand Archaeological Association Conference, Whakatane, 9-14 April 1996. 44/2:85-90.

PHOTOGRAPHY: Early Photographers of Whakatane and District – Morley West. 69/2:62-63  
 Introduction: Early photography in Te Kaha - Jade baker. 55/1:7-8.  
 Our family photographs: Te Kaha 1917-1919 -Margfery Cronshaw. 55/1:9-22.

PIERCY, JAMES JOHN: Old Maketu: further notes - JJ Piercy's history of Maketu - Alister Matheson. 53/2:48-51

PIERCY, JJ - Maketu in 1880. 53/2:72-77.

- The traditional history of the Arawa people. 53/2:52-55.
- The War of 1864 and its aftermath. 53/2:56-654.

PIKOWAI: Archaeological Site Visit – Glen West. 70/2:56-59

A Pioneer Looks Back - Mary Ann Ensor. 27/2:79-87.

A Pioneer Missionary to the Urewera - Sister Annie Henry, M.B.E. - JH Starnes. 6/3:84-93.

A Pioneer Remembers [Mr C. Garlick, Taneatua]. 29/1:39-43; 42/1:51-53.

Pioneering Days at Orete Point, Better Known as Waihau Bay, East Cape - T Thorne Seccombe. 11/1:3-19; 11/2:87-112.

Pioneering Days of the Waioeka - Andrew McLean. 12/4:174-180.

Pioneers of only seventy years ago - MR Bettjeman. 41/2:64-69.

Pit Terrace Site, Kawerau - KW Moore. 12/1:34-35.

Pits, Terraces at King's Farm, Onepu - KW Moore. 13/2:90-95.

PITT FAMILY: Pitts and Pitfalls: Military service in the Colonies – Jinty Rorke. 62/2:40-49.

Pitts and Pitfalls: Military service in the Colonies – Jinty Rorke. 62/2:40-49

Place Names in the Te Teko District - KW Moore. 28/2:68-73.

Plenty of Grit in the Bay: Crushing shells for fowl grit – Max Avery. 63/2:58-63

POETRY: "A Bush Ballad". 9/1:21.

- "Kohi Point" - C Kingsley-Smith. 24/2:102.
- "Mauri" - Hone Tuwhare. 10/4:141.
- "Not By the Wind Ravaged" - Hone Tuwhare. 10/3:94.
- "The Town of the Talking Stones" - C Kingsley-Smith. 24/1:28.

POHATUROA ROCK:

- Early Attempts to Demolish Pohaturoa Rock. 5.
- Memorial Shelter at Pohaturoa. 1.
- Pohaturoa Rock – Clive Kingsley-Smith. 63/2:36
- Pohaturoa Rock, Whakatane - HD London. 11/2:28-32.
- Pohaturoa: The Rock – Te Runanga o Ngati-Awa & Whakatane District Council. 63/2:37
- Pohaturoa, the Sacred Rock of Whakatane - Te Tawhero Tuati. 1.
- Squabbles about Pohaturoa. The Rock. 29/2:115-120.

Points of Interest along the Road - John Redpath. 12/4:180-181, 187.

POLICE: (see NEW ZEALAND POLICE)

POMPALLIER, JEAN BAPTISTE FRANCOIS: Jean Baptiste Francois Pompallier and the Bay of Plenty - JH Starnes. 11/3:134-142.

PONGAKAWA: The Bay of Plenty Timber Company Limited - William P Palmer. 39/2:74-83.

POOLE, Rev. Wynnton H.

- Canon W. Goodyear, 1850-1914. 32/1:24-27.
- A curious story, a souvenir album presented to Capt. FT Mee. 60/1:29-33.
- Miss Marion Watson Stewart, M.B.E., J.P. 35/1:38-41.
- Mrs Katherine McAlister Bell, M.B.E., J.P. 35/2:79-84.
- Poverty Bay. 31/2:94-100.
- Some Recollections of the Poole Family. 34/1:32-41.

Poroporo School's Eightieth Birthday. 11/4:208-210.

- PORT NICHOLSON: Overland Journey From Auckland to Port Nicholson, 1843 - Errol Westgate. 38/1:16-20.
- PORTER, JP - Ngaiterangi Chronology. 19/2:143-146.  
- "Te Arawa": A Commentary on Don Stafford's History. 19/1:44-55.
- A Portrait of Te Taawhi - David Sayers. 51/1:9-17.
- A Possible Key to the Mystery of Maori Dialects. 13/2:98-99.
- The Possibilities of Early Polynesian Occupation at Thornton - WA Pullar. 9/3:129-130.
- POST & TELEGRAPH:
- Early Post Offices in the Bay of Plenty. 4.  
Historical Background of Waiotahi Exchange. 22/2:129.  
Maketu Post Office - Alister Matheson. 43/1:51-63.  
Memories of the Whakatane Post Office. 47/2:63.  
Memories of working in a country Post Office - WP Wylie. 47/2:58-62.  
The Story of Mails and Communications in and around Whakatane during the past hundred years - VA Rucroft. 6/4:125-130.  
The Te Teko Post Office 1879-1980 - EJ Westgate. 28/2:94-99.  
Whakatane's First Post Office. 3:Newsletter 30.
- Poverty Bay - Rev. W.H. Poole. 31/2:94-100.
- POWERS, ANDREW: Andrew Powers. Appendix to "Building a Mission Station" - C.R. Coates. 6/3:79.
- PREECE, Rev JAMES: Mr James Preece, C.M.S. Missionary - Rev. JH Starnes. 15/1:31-39.  
Confrontation Becomes Battle of Words – Clive Lingsley-Smith. 69/1:8-9
- Preece's Road - James Cowan. 10/3:79-81.
- Prehistoric Research Today. 2.
- The Prehistoric Stone Quarries and Workshops of Tahanga, Coromandel Peninsula - PR Moore. 30/1:32-42.
- PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH: [see CHURCHES – PRESBYTERIAN]
- Presbyterian Church. 6/2:38-45.
- Presbyterian Manse – Shirley Arabin. 62/2:71
- PRICE, Robert - Te Teko to Opepe in 1891. 5.
- The Prestley Flaxmill - HD London. 9/1:21.
- Primary Volcanic Ash Deposits of the Rotorua, Bay of Plenty and Gisborne Districts - WA Pullar. 10/4:120-128.
- A Princess and the Fairies - Links with Mt. Albert and Whakatane - GM Fowlds. 5.
- Private Kurei Papuni: His name will not be forgotten – Caitlin Papuni-McLellan. 63/2:56-57
- Published now and then – Alastair Melvin. 70/2:44-47
- PUKEHINAHINA: Pukehinahina, Gate Pa: Taurange, 29 April 2014 [photographs] – Lee Switzer. 62/2:54-59  
Relics of Gate Pa, Pukehinahina. [To commemorate 150 years since the Battle of Gate Pa, the whole issue of Volume 62 Number 1 is devoted to the battle, including illustrations, witness accounts and relics that have survived.] 62/1:1-36
- PUKEMAIRE REDOUBT: Fort Colville: Pukemaire Redoubt - from Emily Kirby's letters - Alister Matheson. 53/2:66-71.
- Puketapu Look-Out - Symbol of Peace. 13/1:12-14.
- PUKETAPU PA: A Brief history of Puketapu Pa. Extracts from *Bay of Plenty Beacon*. 56/2:39-41.  
Puketapu Pa, Whakatane. 1.
- Pukeroa Hill and the Hospital - Kate Shaw. 34/1:21-23.
- PULLAR, W.A.- Age of Buried Trees in Whakatane Borough. 11/3:164; 11.4:211.  
- Age of the Kaharoa Ash. 10/1:13-14.  
- Agricultural Soil Scientists and the Pumice Lands. 23/1:18-23.  
- Ana-o-Muriwai (Princess Muriwai Cave). 9/4:192-194.  
- Archaeological Nomenclature in New Zealand. 9/1:13-14, 16.  
- Buried Stumps in situ - Te Mahoe Dam Site, Rangitaiki River. 11/4:211.  
- The Classic Maori: Prehistoric or Protohistoric by L.M. Groube. 13/2:96-97.

- Fish Weir Discovery, Rotorua. 23/2:98.
  - Impact of the Maori on Soils in the Bay of Plenty - A Preliminary Report. 10/1:13.
  - Karearea Pa. 9/2:50-54.
  - The Land Utilisation Survey of Gisborne-East Coast Region. 13/2:107-109.
  - Maori Carvings Recovered at Thornton. 10/1:15.
  - Muriwai Cave: Cobbles and Shoreline. 10/1:14.
  - The 1968 Storm and its Effect on the Bay of Plenty Shoreline. 26/2:72-75.
  - Notes on the Geology of Maungapohatu. 11/2:85-86.
  - Paparoa Pa, Ohiwa Harbour. 10/4:150.
  - The Possibilities of Early Polynesian Occupation at Thornton. 9/3:129-130.
  - Primary Volcanic Ash Deposits of the Rotorua, Bay of Plenty and Gisborne Districts. 10/4:120-128.
  - Recent Investigations at Whakatane. 10/4:147-149.
  - River Courses and Shorelines at Whakatane. 11/4:199-202.
  - The Royal Society of London. 28/1:53-54.
  - Soils of the Te Teko Locality. 29/1:12-18.
  - The Tasman Tree Nursery. 28/2:114.
  - The Waikare River, Urewera. 11/3:163.
  - The Working Life of a Field Scientist. 31/1:35-42.
- PULLAR, WA & HEWITT, SR - Flooding of Rangitaiki Plains, 1962. 11/2:113-115.
- PULLAR, WA & KENNEDY, NM - History as an Aid to Earth Sciences. 23/2:94-96.
- PULLAR, WA & MABON, AD
- Kapu-te-Rangi (Toi's Pa). 9/3:117-128.
  - Tauanui Pa, Taneatua. 11/3:157-161.
- PULLAR, WA, MABON, AD & MOORE, KW - Site Recording in the Whakatane District. 12/2:72-75.
- PULLAR, WA & McGLONE, MS - More About the Kohika Site, Bay of Plenty: Soil Stratigraphy and Pollen Analysis. 24/2:110-113.
- PULLAR, WA & MOORE, KW - Tamurenu Site, Onepu. 11/4:205-207.
- PULLAR, WA, MOORE, KW & SCOTT, AS - Field Archaeology in the Bay of Plenty. 15/1:105-114.
- The Purchase of Kaingaroa. 44/1:49-55.
- The Purpose of an Historical Society - Lawrence M Rogers. 6/2:31-34.
- PUTAUAKI: The Last Moa. A Legend of Putauaki - H.D.B. Dansey., 10/1:8-9.
- The Naming of Mt. Edgecumbe. 13/2:101-103.
  - Putauaki (Mt. Edgecumbe) - HD London. 11/1:33-40.
  - The Two Mount Edgeumbes - C Kingsley-Smith. 23/2:68-74.
  - A Walk From Whakatane to Rotorua and an Ascent of Mt. Edgecumbe in 1899. 25/2:97-100.

## R

- RAE, BARBARA: You will report ... an oral history of two women's munitions factory experience during WW2 - Kushla Heane. 59/1:5-11.
- The Raid. Appendix to "Te Teko 1840-1920" - Sir Peter Buck. 28/2:87.
- RAILWAYS: Autobiography of D.O. Haskell. 40/2:63-78.
- Building the Bay of Plenty Railway - Roy R Dawber. 38/2:67-83.
  - Early Days of the East Coast Railway - Pekatahi - E Murray. 23/2:87-88, 93.
  - The Gisborne- Matawai-Moutohora Railway - JA Barltrop. 27/2:108.
  - Kawerau-Murupara Railway. 3:Newsletter 26.
  - Last Pie out of Frankton. 23/2:97.
  - Matahina Tramway was a Pioneering Railway Venture - RH Stott. 21/1:18-28.
  - Matata Railway, Roads and Bridges League, 1912-1913 - Walter Gibbons.

38/2:97-103.

The Murupara Railway - LA Alley. 42/2:103-111.

My Life and Adventures in New Zealand - EMF Dawber. 39/2:114-119.

*New Zealand Railway Magazine* – Tauranga Heritage Collection. 67/1:17-18.

Otumoetai Railway Station, Tauranga - Alister Matheson. 56/1:11-19.

The Taneatua Express: A journey described by AW Glen - Ken Smith.

58/1:18-25.

Te Teko and the Railway - A van der Wouden. 28/2:112-113.

These Days it's the "Express Loggers" - Cecil HV Steers. 21/1:28-31.

"Turning the first sod". 65/2:46-47.

Rakei Hopukia (N77/4) Te Teko, Bay of Plenty - KW Moore. 24/2:103-109.

RAKURAKU, F.T. - The Mission School, Tanatana, Waimana, 1922-1959. 26/2:99-100, 102.

- The Te Teko Maori Mission 1926-1980. 28/2:123-124.

RAKURAKU, Rangi - How Waimana Got its Name. 27/2:107-108.

RAMSON, Eric - My memories of Whakatane: eighty years ago. 51/1:36-42.

RAMSON, Nell - Our Trip From New Plymouth to Whakatane, Via Onehunga. 27/1:8-15.

"RANANA" - How Wairaka Statue Became Part of the Whakatane Scene. 24/2:94-101.

RAND, HG - The Onepu Hot Springs in 1928. 28/2:119-121.

The Rangiaowhia "Affair" - JBW Robertson [Correspondence]. 23/2:99-100.

Rangihouhiri - AC Lyall. 13/3:194-195.

Ranginui Academy for Arts and Crafts. 3:Newsletter 28.

RANGITAIKI PLAINS:

Breaking in a farm on the Rangitaiki Plains - CE Thompson. 46/1:1-4.

The Deluge of 1892 - Walter Gibbons. 37/2:94-97.

Developing a Farm at Otakiri, on the Rangitaiki Plains - E.F. Whitthaus.

25/2:78-90, 93.

Digging up a flour mill - WT Parham. 48/1:5-7.

Early Days on the Rangitaiki Plains, 1900-1915 - T. Thorne Seccombe. 7/1:2-14;

7/2:37-45; 7/3:71-78; 7/4:87-95; 8/1:28-34; 8/3:96-104; 8/4:144-155.

Early Days on "The Swamp" - Ian B Gow. 28/1:33-34, 56.

Early Days on "The Swamp" - Gwendoline E Rhodes. 24/1:31-33.

An Early Industry on the Rangitaiki Swamp. 6/3:95-96.

Flooding of Rangitaiki Plains, 1962 - SR Hewitt & WA Pullar. 11/2:113-115.

Memoirs of Herb Duff - AT Stratton. 12/3:95-104.

My Days in the Rangitaiki District - Harry T Pettit. 14/4:133-138.

Rangitaiki Plains - CR Coates. 2.

Samson Sieve Grip Tractors – Alan Jordan. 67/2:71-77.

Some Reminiscences of an Early Settler on "The Swamp" - C Hallett.

10/2:40-42.

The Storey (so far) of the Creation of the Rangitaiki Plains – Emily McClure.

69/1:19-21

Thornton Looks Back on Fifty Years. 10/2:38-39.

Whakatane's geological history - David Kear. 48/1:25-58.

Raoul (Sunday) Island, Kermadec Group: A Brief History - JB Haigh. 16/2:66-80.

Rare Birds at Matata. 5.

RATAHI, MOERANGI:

Portrait of Mrs M. Ratahi [Museum Notes]. 29/2:121.

Recollections of a Centenarian - "Kotare". 20/1:19-27.

RAUKOKORE: Early History of the Raukokore District - K Phyllis Walker. 12/4:165-168.

Raukumara, 1979 - CR McLernon. 31/2:65-93; 32/2:106-117; 33/1:32-43.

Raumahora the Beautiful - WB Baker. 9/2:39-41.

Raumoa - JBW Robertson. 19/2:137.

The real Von Luckner story – Max Avery. 64/2:42-51.

Recent Investigations of Whakatane - WA Pullar. 10/4:147-149.

RECKNER, James R - A Maori Welcome for the Fleet. 37/2:63-70.

Recollections of a Centenarian - "Kotare". 20/1:19-27.

Recollections of the Home guard in Waiotahi, Opotiki - HP Toone. 48/1:3-4.

Recollections of a Surveyor - HJ Jenks. 34/1:1-10; 35/2:63-72.  
 Records of Earlier Days - HD London. 25/1:31-42.  
 Red Feather Money of Santa Cruz Islands - RC Burgess. 10/4:138-140.  
 REDPATH, John - Points of Interest Along the Road. 12/4:180-181, 187.  
 REID, Margot & MOORE, PR - The Wrecking of HMS *Buffalo* in 1840: An Account from the Ship's Log. 26/2:58-67.  
 REIDY, Anne – The Birthday Book – Anne Reidy & Robert Bruère. 70/1:35-39  
 REINGA: The Maori Spirit Land. 1.  
 The release of the *Discovery* - WJ Marsh & Edward Gibbons. 54/1:14-18.  
 A Relic of Fort Galatea - HD London. 12/3:147.  
 Relics of Fort Galatea [Peraniko Tahawai]. 22/1:47.  
 RELIGION & MISSIONS:  
     The Acquisition of Maori Lands by the Whalers and Missionaries - IS McHarg. 2.  
     Anglican Church - CR Coates. 6/2:46-53A.  
     Being An Account of Marsden's First Church Service in New Zealand - B.C. Adam. 3.  
     Bishop John Coleridge Patteson - Rev. N Te Hau. 10/2:54-56.  
     Building a Mission Station - CR Coates. 6/3:68-83.  
     The Catholic Church in Whakatane - Rev. Fr. BF Arahill. 15/1:39-44.  
     The C.M.S. Missionaries Came to Whakatane - CR Coates. 4.  
     The Church Missionary Society in Whakatane and Eastern Bay of Plenty, 1828-1902 - CR Coates. 1.  
     Conditions at Opepe Military Post. Visits of a Missionary. 5.  
     Early Impressions of the Mill Hill Priests in New Zealand - Walter Gibbons. 36/1:1-15.  
     Extracts From MSS Journal of Rev. Charles Baker - HD London. 5.  
     Father John Smiers with the Mill Hill Mission - Walter Gibbons. 37/1:12-22.  
     Father Michael Borjon at Maketu - Fr. A Monfat. 38/2:92-96.  
     The First Grave - WB Baker. 9/2:38-39.  
     Fortresses of God - G.M. Fowlds. 5.  
     Forty Years Plus in a Maori Setting - Jim Irwin. 33/1:25-31.  
     Henry Williams in Eastern Bay of Plenty in 1826 & 1828 - Lawrence M Rogers. 15/1:28-30.  
     An Historic Church Bows Out - Ross Annabell. 13/1:10-11.  
     Jean Baptiste François Pompallier and the Bay of Plenty - JH Starnes. 11/3:134-142.  
     Jean Lampila, S.M., at Whakatane - Walter Gibbons. 38/1:1-6.  
     John Alexander Wilson: First Resident Missionary in Opotiki-Whakatane 1840-1851 - Jim Irwin. 15/2:160-166.  
     Marists priests in the Bay of Plenty - WH Gibbons. 42/1:3-9.  
     Methodist Church - TJ Hellyer. 6/2:54.  
     A Missionary at the Ruatoki Mission House - Laura Brown. 47/2:74-76.  
     Mr James Preece, C.M.S. Missionary - Rev. JH Starnes. 15/1:31-39.  
     Old Mission House Burnt - CR Coates. 5.  
     An Outline History of the Establishment of Churches in the Eastern Bay of Plenty. 6/2:35-55.  
     Pahou Church. 9/4:165.  
     A Pioneer Missionary to the Urewera. Sister Annie Henry, M.B.E. - JH Starnes. 6/3:84-93.  
     Presbyterian Church. 6/2:38-45.  
     Presbyterian Manse – Shirley Arabin. 62/2:51  
     Rev. Henry Williams, C.M.S. Missionary at Whakatane, 1828 - Lawrence M Rogers. 6/4:122-124.  
     Reverend Samuel Marsden - A Reply - Ernest E Bush. 12/4:188-191.  
     The Role of Religious Mediators in a Multi-Cultural Society - Rev. J Irwin. 23/1:24-34.

- Roman Catholic Church - HS Moxham. 6/2:35-37.  
 Roman Catholic Missionaries First Visit Bay of Plenty. 5.  
 St Peters House – Tony Johnson. 67/2:55-57.  
 Salvation Army - Violet A Rucroft. 6/2:55.  
 Selwyn's First Visitation to the Bay of Plenty - CR Coates. 12/2:55-62.  
 A short history of the Baptist Tabernacle – Warwick Kingston-Smith. 60/1:8-10.  
 True or False? - Jinty Rorke. 33/2:122-125.  
 The Very Rev. J.G. Laughton, C.M.G., J.P. - Lawrence M Rogers. 13/3:159-164.
- Reminiscences of a Drover - RM Green. 13/2:78-79.  
 Reminiscences of a Drover - Toone Hekamu. 9/4:183-196.  
 Reminiscences of Droving Days, 1921-1928 - LA (Pete) Sisam. 26/2:92-94.  
 The Reminiscences of Joseph Bailey Doidge (1853-1937). 29/2:81-96.  
 Reminiscences of a Mission Nurse - Ada J North. 14/1:18-21.  
 Reminiscences of the Tarawera Eruption, 1886. 20/2:74-98.  
 Reminiscences of Valentine (Taina) Savage, or Tine Savage. 8/1:21-25.  
 RENDELL, ALF: Tauranga from the air: Alf Rendell images – Fiona Kean. 61/2:42-29  
 RNEDELL, ALFRED HUGH: Two hundred years with Peter and Alf – Max Avery. 65/2:52-69.  
 RENDELL, ROBERT JOHN: Robert John Rendell – Brett Payne. 65/1:19-26.  
 Renewed archaeological excavations at Kohika, 2004-2005 - Geoffrey Irwin & Pouroto  
 Ngaropo. 53/1:7-15.  
 The Re-Opening of Whakatane District Museum - HD London. 26/2:101-102.  
 Report on Archaeological Investigations at Thornton, Whakatane, Bay of Plenty - FW  
 Shawcross. 13/3:186-192.  
 Rescue Excavation on a Pa Site Near Opotiki in the Eastern Bay of Plenty - BG McFadgen &  
 AJ Walton. 31/2:113-119.  
 Rev. C.S. Volkner and the Tai Rawhiti Expedition, 1864. 7/2:24-36.  
 The Rev. Carl Sylvius Volkner - Rev. James H Parkinson. 37/1:56-57.  
 Rev. Canon Jordan – Noeline Penny. 65/2:44-45.  
 Rev. Henry Williams, C.M.S. Missionary at Whakatane, 1828 - Lawrence M Rogers.  
 6/4:122-124.  
 Reverend Samuel Marsden - A Reply - Ernest E Bush. 12/4:188-191.  
 Rewi Maniopotu Comes to Whakatane - WT Parham. 29/2:109-114.  
 RHODES, Gwendoline E - Early Days on "The Swamp". 24/1:31-33.  
 RICHARDSON, AL - Pack Trip Down the Whakatane River - Ruatahuna to Ruatoki North, 1962.  
 10/3:82.  
 RICHARDSON, Lynette - The Edgecumbe Earthquake ... My Personal Experience.  
 38/2:110-113.  
 A Ride Through the Motu Bush (c.1897) - P Keegan. 32/2:128-130.  
 Riding the Taupo Desert - WT Parham. 35/2:103-105.  
 RIKIRANGI, TE KOOTI: Refer TE KOOTI RIKIRANGI  
 The Rise and Fall of Major Brassey - Clem Earp. 39/2:95-101.  
 River Courses and Shorelines at Whakatane - WA Pullar. 11/4:199-202.  
 RIVER PLATE: Bob Batt, HMS *Achilles*, & the Battle of the River Plate – Max Avery.  
 62/2:62-69  
 ROADING: A 1920s Road Guide to the Bay of Plenty - Robin Startup. 48/2:59-62.  
 Some Notes on the Construction of the East Coast Road – William W Upton.  
 12/4:169-171  
 Waioeka Gorge Road Opening - Duncan Shaw. 27/2:108-109.  
 Robert John Rendell – Brett Payne. 65/1:19-26.  
 ROBERTON, J.B.W. - The Chronology of Maori History. 11/4:193-198.  
 - The Chronology of Maori Tradition. 12/3:139-143.  
 - The Elusive Toroa of Mataatua Canoe - An Answer. 17/2:120-121.  
 - Landmarks in Maori History. 19/1:56-65.  
 - Mataatua Canoe. 14/3:127.  
 - The Rangiaowhia "Affair" [Correspondence]. 23/2:99-100.  
 - Raumoa. 19/2:137.  
 - Tauanui Pa, Taneatua [Correspondence]. 11/4:214.



- Te Rangi-Houhiri and Tamapahore. 14/1:40-41.
- ROCHE, EB & PEDERSEN, EO - End of a Rabbit Infestation. 23/1:53-55.
- ROCHE, H - An eyewitness account of the 1886 Tarawera Eruption. 47/1:44-51.
- Rock quarries on Whale Island - A van der Wouden & PR Moore. 42/1:36-39.
- ROGERS, Rev. Lawrence M
  - Henry Williams in Eastern Bay of Plenty in 1825 & 1828. 15/1:28-30.
  - How to Read History. 9/1:3-10.
  - Nga-Puhi Invasions of the Bay of Plenty in the Early Nineteenth Century. 7/4:96-97A.
  - The Purpose of an Historical Society. 6/2:31-34.
  - Rev. Henry Williams, C.M.S. Missionary at Whakatane, 1828. 6/4:122-124.
- The Very Rev. J.G. Laughton, C.M.G., J.P. 13/3:159-164.
- The Role of Religious Mediators in a Multi-Cultural Society - Rev. J Irwin. 23/1:24-34.
- Roman Catholic Church - H.S. Moxham. 6/2:35-37.
- Roman Catholic Missionaries First Visit Bay of Plenty. 5.
- The Romance of Torere. A Legend. 10/2:51-53.
- Ron Smith and Direct Transport - Jenny Lambert. 37/2:76-93; 38/1:7-15.
- ROOK, Hans, HALDANE, Warner, JORDAN, Tiena – The Anton van der Wouden & Haldane Room. 67:1/3-6.
- RORKE, JINTY: Jinty Rorke, 1942-2014 (Obituary) – Stephanie Smith. 62/2:38-39
- RORKE, Jinty - A.H. Whitehouse - An Early Film Pioneer. 32/1:17-23.
  - Alister Hugh Matheson, 1925-2011. A tribute. 59/1:3-4.
  - The Carribean Connection. 38/2:84-91.
  - The Elms Mission House. 49/1:30-41.
  - Government Buildings, Tauranga. 36/2:104-110.
  - Pitts and pitfalls: Military service on the colonies. 62/2:40-49
  - Samuel Mitchell and the Victoria Cross. 49/1:8-15.
  - A Town Hall for Tauranga. 34/2:117-128.
  - True or False? 33/2:122-125.
- ROSSER, M. - Christmas on White Island, 1927. 33/2:83-90.
- ROTOITI: The History of Rotoiti Maori School. 13/3:144-149.
- Opening of the Rotoiti Steam Sawmill. 31/1:61-62.
- ROTOMA: Images From the Past/ 49/1:58.
- Lake Rotoma - KW Moore. 46/2:61-77.
- The Sunken Island in Lake Rotoma - KW Moore. 11/4:203-204.
- ROTOMAHANA: Painting the Pink and White Terraces - Experiences at Rotomahana - Charles Blomfield. 18/1:38-40.
  - A Visit to the Pink and White Terraces, 1881. 37/1:58-61.
- ROTORUA: Additions/Corrections to "A Young Tourist in Rotorua in 1910", Appendix I
  - RF Keam. 33/1:61.
  - Ancient Eruptions, Taupo-Rotorua District. 1.
  - Another Account of a Trip From Rotorua to Te Teko. 5.
  - Auckland to Rotorua by Train and Coach, 1886. 23/2:75-80; 24/1:8-14.
  - "Bush Sickness" in the Rotorua-Taupo Region - CR Taylor. 27/2:88-90.
  - Early Education in Rotorua and Maketu - P Andrews. 32/1:36-41.
  - Fish Weir Discovery, Rotorua - WA Pullar. 23/2:98.
  - Flour Mills of the Lakes District - Cecit Watt. 19/1:21-29.
  - History of the State Forest Nursery, Rotorua – Tiena Jordan. 70/2:60-70
  - A holiday trip from Tauranga to Rotorua and Taupo, 1888-1890. 49/2:88-92.
  - A Maori Welcome for the Fleet - James R Reckner. 37/2:63-70.
  - Primary Ash Deposits of the Rotorua, Bay of Plenty and Gisborne Districts
    - WA Pullar. 10/4:120-128.
  - Pukeroa Hill and the Hospital - Kate Shaw. 34/1:21-23.
  - Rotorua, Galatea and taupo visited in 1912. 43/1:24-41.
  - Rotorua to Whakatane, 1907. 6/3:96.
  - Te Arawa: A Commentary on Don Stafford's History - JP Porter. 19/1:44-45.

- A tramp from Hawkes Bay to Rotorua. 47/1:21-25.  
 A Walk From Whakatane to Rotorua and an Ascent of Mt. Edgecumbe in 1899. 25/2:97-100.  
 We Played the Game - Kate Shaw. 34/2:91-94.  
 Whakarewarewa State Forest Park, Rotorua - Ralph Naylor. 24/2:57-70.  
 A Young Tourist in Rotorua in 1910 - PW Williamson. 32/2:63-72.
- Round Cape Horn in 1876 - CF Sharp. 17/1:29-40; 17/2:106-117.  
 Round the East Cape in 1892 - "M.E.T.". 20/2:103-110.  
 A round trip through the Urewera country by bicycle in 1930. 47/2:64-68.  
 The Royal Quarter Guard, Government House, Wellington, 12-13 January 1954 - Martin G Wilson. 24/1:21-27.  
 The Royal Society of London - WA Pullar. 28/1:53-54.  
 The Rua Expedition. 11/2:62-71.  
 The Rua Hoata Rock Art Shelter - Michael Trotter. 34/2:95-100.  
 RUA KENANA: Refer KENANA, RUA  
 Rua Kenana - RM Smith [Correspondence]. 11/3:171.  
 Rua Kenana's Visits to Taneatua - HM Hill. 6/4:133.  
 Rua's Commune - In Retrospect - Sister Hilda Shears. 28/1:47-48.  
 RUAPEHU: Something about a volcanic region - R Thompson batley. 42/1:15-17.  
 RUATAHUNA: Images from the past. 46/1:53.  
 Maori War Soldiers' Memorial Headstones Orangikawa, Near Ruatahuna. 4.  
 Maori Wars. 8/2:37-63.  
 The Old Gisborne-Ruatahuna Stock Route - R Andrew Fuller. 14/4:164-169.  
 Pack Trip Down the Whakatane River - Ruatahuna to Ruatoki North, 1962 - AL Richardson. 10/3:82.  
 Tatahoata Cemetery Reserve, Ruatahuna, Urewera Country, Now Kainaha Cemetery Historic Reserve - KW Moore & RE Worboys. 22/1:45-46.  
 Te Whai - Te Motu Meeting House, Ruatahuna - Allan North. 13/1:33; 13/2:98.  
 The Whitmore Expedition to Ruatahuna, 1869. 10/2:54-56; 10/3:64-78.  
 The Whitmore Expedition to Ruatahuna, 1869 - Henry Tacy Clarke. 10/4:132-137.
- Ruataupare Meeting House, Kokohinau Marae - HD London. 14/1:43.  
 RUATOKI: Families' Living Treasures - Max Cryer. 22/1:14-16.  
 A Missionary at the Ruatoki Mission House - Laura Brown. 47/2:74-76.  
 Pack Trip Down the Whakatane River - Ruatahuna to Ruatoki North - AL Richardson. 10/3:82.  
 Ruatoki - A Maori settlement. 47/2:105-111.  
 Te Whare Mihana I Ruatoki (The Ruatoki Mission House) - Tamati Kruger. 25/1:59-63.  
 The Waimana-Ruatoki-Galatea Track - T Thorne Seccombe. 5.
- RUCROFT, Violet A.  
 - Salvation Army. 6/2:55.  
 - Some Notes Concerning Whakatane's First White Woman. 8/4:160-162.  
 - The Story of Mails and Communications In and Around Whakatane During the Past Hundred Years. 6/4:125-130.  
 - A Young Man's Adventures in a New Land. 7/4:98-106.
- RUCROFT, VA & HUYGENS, CA - White Pine Bush, Whakatane West. 8/3:115.  
 RUFF. A - Early Kutarere. 42/1:57-58.  
 RUGBY: Bay of Plenty No. 1 – the life of Rongo Hoani Nuku, Part 1 – Robert Bruère. 70/2:48-55  
 Ernest Denis Hoben – some notes on his family background and early life – Robert Bruère. 70/1:22-29  
 Rugby through a historical lens. 59/2:65-67.
- RURIMA ISLANDS:  
 Isles of the morning - WT Parham. 47/2:69-73.  
 The Ngararas of the Rurimas. 30/1:54-61.

A Visit of an American Naturalist to the Bay of Plenty, 1881 - Tiena Jordan.  
37/1:23-32.

RUSSELL, WG - Early memories: Rugby, the Freezing Works and Whale Island. 52/1:16-21.

RYSDALE, WILLIAM: Am I My Brother's Keeper? - Dr Stephen Hamilton. 57/1:29-35.

## S

St. John's Methodist Church, King Street, Kopeopeo - Bill Teesdale. 29/1:33-38.

St. Joseph's Catholic Church at Wairaka, Whakatane - Dennis Horrigan. 35/2:112-116.

ST. JOSEPH'S SCHOOL, MATATA: Sister Mary Lorenzo (Julia Scannell) – Robert Bruère.  
69/1:4-6

St. Stephen the Martyr Church, Opotiki. 22/2:115-121.

St Peters House – Tony Johnson. 67/2:55-57.

Salvage Excavation at Port Ohope (N69/87) Whakatane, New Zealand - KW Moore.  
20/1:46-49.

Salvation Army - Violet A Rucroft. 6/2:55.

Samson Sieve Grip Tractors – Alan Jordan. 67/2:71-77.

Samuel Mitchell and the Victoria Cross - Jinty Rorke. 49/1:8-15.

SANTA CRUZ: Red Feather Money of the Santa Cruz Islands - RC Burgess. 10/4:138-140

SARICH, Claude - The Worst Hell on Earth. 21/1:44-46.

SAVAGE, VALENTINE: Reminiscences of Valentine (Taina) Savage, or Tine Savage.  
8/1:21-25.

Saving Urewera Heritage – Dean Flavell. 60/4:49-51.

SAYERS, David - A portrait of Te Taawhi. 51/1:9-17.

SCANNELL, JULIA: Sister Mary Lorenzo (Julia Scannell) – Robert Bruère. 69/1:4-6

Schoolboy - Cradle to College - C.T. Brown. 33/1:52-58.

SCHOOLS: Refer EDUCATION

The Schools of Maketu 1849-1996 - Alister Matheson. 44/1:24-48.

The Schooner *John Dunscombe*. 5.

The Schooner *John Dunscombe* - Charles G White. 12/3:137-138.

The Schooner *John Dunscombe* - Charles White [Correspondence]. 12/2:93-94.

SCOTT, Andrew S - Archaeology in Mexico and Central America. 14/4:150-153.

- The Elusive Toroa of Mataatua Canoe. 17/1:67-69.

SCOTT, AS & PULLAR, WA & MOORE, KW - Field Archaeology in the Bay of Plenty.  
15/1:105-114.

The *Seaward* Adventure - Geoff Woods. 54/2:19-39

SECCOMBE, T. Thorne

- Additional Information Concerning Umuhika Mill. 7/2:46-48.

- Early Days on the Rangitaiki Plains, 1900-1915. 7/1:2-14; 7/2:37-45;  
7/3:71-78; 7/4:87-95; 8/1:28-34; 8/3:96-104; 8/4:144-155.

- Farming at Rewarau, Opouriao District 1897-1906. 12/1:3-18.

- Pioneering Days at Orete Point, Better Known as Waihou Bay, East Cape.  
11/1:3-19; 11/2:87-112.

- Tarawera Sulphur Mine. 7/1:20.

- The Waimana-Ruatoki-Galatea Track. 5.

*THE SEEKERS* film: Looking "round" *The Seekers*: Film history and film culture - Peter  
Limbrick. 56/1:7-10.

SELWYN, BISHOP:

Bishop Selwyn at Whakatane, 1845. 21/2:123-124.

Bishop Selwyn's Visit to Taupo, 1843. Appendix to "Building a Mission  
Station". 6/3:79-80.

Selwyn's First Visitation to the Bay of Plenty - C.R. Coates. 12/2:55-62.

SEMMENS, NH - Early Memories of Taneatua and Whakatane. 46/2:78-84.

- Farming in the Opouriao Valley. 45/2:63-69.

SENIOR, WILLIAM: A Visit to the Bay of Plenty in 1878. 40/1:17-28.  
 Sgt. Hallett at Fort Galatea - Ernest E Bush [Correspondence]. 12/3:158-159.  
 The Settlement of Opouriao - HD London. 4.  
 The Settlements of Waimana and Nukuhou - RA Bell. 26.2:97-99.  
 SHARP, Constance Fleetwood - Round Cape Horn in 1876. 17/1:29-40; 17/2:106-117.  
 SHARPLIN, HENRY HAVELOCK: HH Sharplin, a man of energy and ideas - Peg Cummins.  
 59/1:12-19.  
 SHAW, Brenda - Memories of Brenda and Daniels Shaw. 25/1:43-47.  
 SHAW, DANIEL: Memories of Brenda and Daniel Shaw - Brenda Shaw. 25/1:43-47.  
 SHAW, Duncan - Waioeka Gorge Road Opening. 27/2:108-109.  
 SHAW, Kate - Pukeroa Hill and the Hospital. 34/1:21-23.  
 - We Played the Game. 34/2:91-94.  
 SHAW, MARJORY: Men's Work? Girls can do anything: Marjory Shaw's story, told by  
 Claude Hewlett & Joy Edmonds - Shirley Arabin. 58/1:1-5.  
 SHAWCROSS, FW - Report on Archaeological Investigations at Thornton, Whakatane, Bay of  
 Plenty. 13/3:186-192.  
 SHEARER, DR THE HON.: Dr The Hon. Ian Shearer, J.P. – Tiena Jordan. 69/2:43-45  
 SHEARER, Dr The Hon.  
 - A tribute to James Christopher Wadmore, 1878-1938. 60/2:42-44.  
 - Mataatua Wharenui, the long journey home. 60:52-54.  
 - Whakatane & District Historical Society 60<sup>th</sup> anniversary. 60/2:39-41.  
 SHEARS, Sister Hilda  
 - The Maungapohatu Track, 1942. 28/1:49-50.  
 - Rua's Commune - In Retrospect. 28/1:47-48.  
 SHEAT, AJ - Whakatane's Freezing Works. 6/4:132-133.  
 SHEEHAN, JR – The Case of Mrs Ngoungou, nee Caroline Perrett. 14/1:28-29.  
 Sheep Farming in the New Zealand Bush - Philip Williamson. 33/2:106-117.  
 Shipboard diary of Joshus Leech. 41/2:51-58.  
 SHIPPING: Account of a Return Trip - New Zealand to Denmark, 1884. 26/1:46-53;  
 27/1:21-41.  
 Bay of Plenty shipwrecks - Alister Matheson. 47/2:77-81.  
 By sea to Tauranga with Te Puke's first settlers - Mrs Thelma Burrow.  
 48/2:68-82.  
 Captain Arthur William Humphreys – Max Avery. 70/2:77-85  
 Captain Charles Baker, 1839-1883 - A van der Wouden. 30/2:121-123.  
 Captain Fred Norris and the Bay of Plenty Coastal Trade, 1907-1924 - Alister  
 Matheson. 39/1:1-21.  
 Captain John Nicholson and the *Haweis* - HD London. 12/3:154-156.  
 The Coaster *Tuhoe* - A van der Wouden. 34/2:101-116.  
 Coastwise Steamers. 22/2:126-128.  
 The cruise of the *Sturt* in the Bay of Plenty. 41/1:45-50.  
 SS *Daphne* - The Occasional Caller - Cliff Furniss. 29/1:44-46.  
 Days of the little ships - WT Parham. 46/2:107-110.  
 Details of the Wreck of the SS *Tasman*. 9/1:19-20.  
 Diary of a Voyage From Greenock to Auckland per *Oamaru* to Port Chalmers  
 Thence per SS *Wairarapa* to Auckland 1882-1883. 21/1:3-17.  
 Dividing Ship's Shares as Between Owners - Cliff Furniss. 27/2:106.  
 The Early Ferries in the Whakatane District - A van der Wouden. 31/1:43-56.  
 Explanation of Nautical Terms. Appendix to "The Wrecking of HMS *Buffalo* in  
 1840" - Cliff Furniss. 26/2:68-71, 74.  
 Faulkner's Ferries - Max Avery. 36/1:16-29; 36/2:73-86.  
 The Introduction of Steam Ships to the Bay of Plenty - A van der Wouden.  
 38/1:21-31.  
 Journal of a Voyage From London to Auckland, New Zealand, 1861-1862.  
 25/2:107-113.  
 Launch of Mr William Kelly's New Cutter. 33/2:120-121.

Maori Ship Owners and Pakeha Ship Builders in the Bay of Plenty 1840-1860  
 - A van der Wouden. 33/2:90-100.

Memories of Early Coastal Vessels - C Aleck Natusch [Correspondence].  
 11/3:173-174.

Mishaps on the Opotiki Bar - A van der Wouden. 41/1:43-45.

A New Zealander Looks Back - Ewen W Alison. 13/2:80-81.

The Ohiwa Ferry - A van der Wouden. 34/1:11-20.

On Board the *Lutterworth* - EJ Westgate. 27/2:101-106.

HMS *Pandora* in the Bay of Plenty, 1882 - AH Matheson. 18/2:62-79.

The Passing of an Era. 8/3:85-95.

The Release of the *Discovery* - WJ Marsh & Edward Gibbons. 54/1:14-18.

Round Cape Horn in 1876 - Constance Fleetwood Sharp. 17/1:29-40;  
 17/2:106-117.

The Schooner *John Dunscombe*. 5.

The Schooner *John Dunscombe* - Charles G White. 12/3:137-138.

The Schooner *John Dunscombe* - Charles White [Correspondence]. 12/2:93-94.

The *Seaward* adventure - Geoff Woods. 54/2:19-39.

Shipboard diary of Joshua Leech. 41/2:51-58.

Shipping in the Bay of Plenty - A van der Wouden. 46/1:38-51.

Ships of Other Days. 1.

The storm that wrecked the *Falcon*, 1 March 1840 - Alister Matheson. 48/1:8-24.

The Taking of the *Haweis*, 1829. 5.

The Taking of the *Haweis*, 1829 - C Kingsley-Smith. 1.

Tasman's Ships, the *Heemskerck* and the *Zeehaen* - MJP Wickham.  
 14/3:107-114.

Tipperary to Tauranga - Shirley Arabin. 51/2:43-45.

The Troubled SS *Tasman* - Cliff Furniss. 27/2:99-100.

The Unfloatable Opotiki Steam Shipping Co. Ltd. - Anton van der Wouden.  
 37/1:50-54.

USS LST 238 at Tauranga, 1951 - Neil Hansen. 49/1:22-25.

The voyage of the *Lady Jocelyn*. 48/2:83-88.

A voyage from Taranaki to Tauranga on the *Sybil* - Patricia MacDonald.  
 51/2:32-35.

Was Young Nick's Head the First Piece of Land Seen by Captain Cook and his  
 Crew? 18/2:109-110.

Wharves on the Ohiwa Harbour - A van der Wouden. 40/2:102-107.

The Whakatane Shipping Company Ltd, 1915 - A van der Wouden. 45/1:1-3.

The MV *Whakatane* - Tiena Jordan. 38/1:39-41.

The Wrecking of HMS *Buffalo* in 1840: An Account From the Ship's Log  
 - PR Moore & Margot L Reid. 26/2:58-67.

A short history of the Baptist Tabernacle – Warwick Kingstone-smith. 60/1:8-10.

A Short History of the Exploration and Survey of the Motu River - R.A. Cresswell & W.N.  
 Bishop. 9/2:33-37.

A Short History of Opotiki to 1918. 15/2:127-139.

A Short History of Tikitere - C Watt. 13/3:137-143.

The Siege of Toka-a-Kuku - Peta Wairua. 10/1:11-12.

A Significant Contribution - an Acknowledgement of Alister Matheson's Contribution to the  
*Historical Review Journal* - Stephanie Smith. 57/1:7.

SIMONS, VIOLET: From the Post: Tauranga Heritage Image Collection. 61/1:34

SIMPSON, Patricia – And the year was 1961: The Tauranga Orange Festival. 63/1:27-30

SIMPSON, TA - Bush Shanties in the Days of Yore. 33/2:101-105.

SIMPSON, Terry - The Pakeha Missionary, the Maori Prophet and Maungapohatu.  
 35/2:106-111; 56/2:42-48.

SIMS, ANNIE: An Early Tauranga Resident Remembered - Shirley Arabin. 57/1:23-25.

SINCLAIR, Elizabeth - The Tarawera Eruption experienced at Maketu, 1886. 55/2:38-55.

SISAM, LA (Pete) - Reminiscences of Droving Days, 1921-1928. 26/2:92-94.

Sister Mary Lorenzo (Julia Scannell) – Robert Bruère. 69/1:4-6

Site Recording and Surveying in the Opotiki District - HGD White. 19/2:133-134.  
 Site Recording in the Whakatane District - AD Mabon, WA Pullar & KW Moore. 12/2:72-75.  
 Sketch of a Canoe - D.B.D. 26/2:113-115.  
 Sketches of New Zealand, 1837 - A.H. Matheson. 30/2:68-109.  
 Skindivers Find Barges in Lake Waikaremoana - Nancye Jones. 21/2:95-97.  
 Skulduggery, hardship and rancour: Louch family letters. 61/2:52-58  
 SLADDEN, Bernard - Waimana Settlement - The Years Before. 10/3:95-98.  
     - White Island or Whakaari. 1.  
 SMALE, Mark – Violet Ada Briffault, QSM, LRAM. 70/1:30-33  
 A small boy's Tauranga in the early Twenties - J Lennox-King. 42/1:18-31.  
 SMIERS, JOHN: Father John Smiers with the Mill Hill Mission - Walter Gibbons. 37/1:12-22.  
 SMITH, Ken - A Business Trip to Matakana Island. 57/2:66-67.  
     - The Tanetua Express: A journey described by AW Glen. 58/1:18-25.  
     - The Tauranga Fraternity. 59/2:55-57.  
     - 20,000 onwards: Our War Memorial Park takes shape. 63/1:25-26  
 SMITH, Robert M - Fratricide at Owhakatoro. 11/1:23-27.  
     - The Life and Adventures of Kahuki. 10/4:115-119.  
     - Rua Kenana [Correspondence]. 11/3:171.  
     - Te Aka Puahou (The Summit of Maungapohatu). 11/2:80-84.  
 SMITH, RONALD PREBBLE: Ron Smith and Direct Transport - Jenny Lambert. 37/2:76-93;  
     38/1:7-15.  
 SMITH, Stephanie - The floral Steamer on The Strand, Tauranga. 58/2:39-41.  
     - Jinty Rorke, 1942-2014 (Obituary). 62/2:38-39  
     - A Significant Contribution - an Acknowledgement of Alister  
         Matheson's contribution to the *Historical Review* Journal. 57/1:7.  
 SMITH, TH: Fort Colville: Pukemaire Redoubt - from Emily Kirby's letters, 1864-66 - Alister  
     Matheson. 53/2:66-71.  
 SMITH, Una Lynette - Life in a King Country Saw-Milling Village: Te Koura, 1929-1937.  
     25/1:51-53.  
 SMITH, WILLIAM MEIN: William Mein Smith - Surveyor-General to the New Zealand  
     Company - Harold Jenks. 45/2:103.  
 Social Life at Opepe - Now a Ghost Town. 5.  
 The Society - 50 years old [Editorial]. 50/2:55-58.  
 Soils of the Te Teko Locality - WA Pullar. 29/1:12-18.  
 Some Aspects of Activity of White Island Volcano, 1967-1975 - RH Clark. 27/1:2-7.  
 Some Aspects of the Impact of Christianity Upon the Maori People - Jim Irwin.  
     14/2:66-68, 78.  
 Some Comments on Buick's Treaty of Waitangi - HD London. 14/2:79-80.  
 Some European History of Lake Okareka District - John EL Evans. 28/1:17-27.  
 Some Facts Concerning Whakatane's First White Woman - Violet A Rucroft. 8/4:160-162.  
 Some Historic Landmarks at Ahikereru, Now Called Te Whaiti. 11/3:167.  
 Some Local Proverbs. 10/1:7, 9.  
 Some Notes on Bay of Plenty Tradition Relating to Archaic People - DM Stafford. 8/1:3-20.  
 Some Notes Concerning Fort Galatea. 5.  
 Some Notes on the Construction of the East Coast Road - William W Upston. 12/4:169-171.  
 Some Notes on the Investigation of the Flour Mill at Umuhika - WT Parham. 7/1:21-22.  
 Some Notes of the Marae Mahaitae, Tahiti - HD Wilson. 11/3:165-166.  
 Some Recollections of the Poole Family - Wynnton H Poole. 34/1:32-41.  
 Some Reminiscences of an Early Settler on "The Swamp" - C Hallett. 10/2:40-42.  
 Some Reminiscences of Early Whakatane - Mrs CS Armstrong. 5; 14/1:7-10.  
 Something about a volcanic region - R Thompson Batley. 42/1:15-17.  
 South African War 1899-1902. 4.  
 SOUTHLAND: The Discovery and Early Settlement of Otago and Southland - Bruce C. Adam.  
     5; 20/1:1-18, 55.  
 SPACE EXPLORATION: The Eagle Has Landed - JH Duthie. 17/2:118-119.  
 SPEIRS, A.R. - Learning From the Past [Editorial]. 27/2:61.  
     - Tobacco Growing at Te Teko. 28/2:108-111.

- The Te Teko Cannery. 28/2:102-107.

SPENCER, REV. SM: Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - the Spencers, 1870-1883  
 - Alister Matheson. 50/2:64-75.

SPORT: Early hockey in the Central Bay - Joy Leaming. 51/2:1-15.  
 Early memories: Rugby, the Freezing Works and Whale Island - WG Russell.  
 52/2:16-21.  
 Frederick James Burt: The Ultimate Sportsman - Tiena Jordan. 58/2:64-60.  
 Rugby through a historical lens. 59/2:65-67.  
 We Played the Game - Kate Shaw. 34/2:91-94.

Squabbles About Pohaturoa - The Rock. 29/2:115-120.

SS STAFFA: A Visit to White Island. 33/2:118-120.

STAFFORD, D.M. - A Brief Traditional History of Pakotore. Appendix to "The Excavations at  
 Paengaroa, 1959". 7/4:84-85.  
 - Date of First Engagement Between Arawa and Tairawhiti Expedition, 1864  
 [Correspondence]. 12/2:92.  
 - Some Notes on Bay of Plenty Tradition Relating to Archaic People.  
 8/1:3-20.  
 - The Tai Rawhiti Expedition. 15/1:75-86.  
 - The Te Teko Engagement. 13/3:128-136.

STARNES, Rev. JH - Colenso and the Bay of Plenty. 9/4:154-166.  
 - Elsdon Best. 7/3:51-58.  
 - Jean Baptiste Francois Pompallier and the Bay of Plenty. 11/3:134-142.  
 - Mr James Preece, C.M.S. Missionary. 15/1:31-39.  
 - A Pioneer Missionary to the Urewera. Sister Annie Henry, M.B.E.  
 6/3:84-93.  
 - Te Whaiti Nui-a-Toi Maori Boy's School. 15/3:177-179.

STARTUP, ROBIN: Highest Philatelic Award. 49/2:64.

STARTUP, Robin - A 1920s road guide to the Bay of Plenty. 48/2:59-62.

'A steady, honest and hardworking man' - Shirley Arabin. 53/2:43-47.

STEERS, Cecil HV - These Days It's the "Express Loggers". 21/1:28-31.

STEWART, AO - Pohaturoa, the Sacred Rock of Whakatane. 1.  
 - The Story of Te Tahī-o-te-Rangi. A Legend. 1; 10/1:2-4.

STEWART, GEORGE VESEY: Emily Surtees, a Snapshot of Katikati – Debbie McCauley.  
 69/1:12-18

STEWART, JT - A Trip in Northern New Zealand, July-August 1857. 32/1:48-58.

STEWART, MARION WATSON: Miss Marion Watson Stewart, M.B.E., J.P. - Wynnton Poole.  
 35/1:38-41.

STOATE, LIEUT. G.H.: Copy of a Letter From Lieut. G.H. Stoate, R.N. 20/2:111-113.

A Storepit Site (N77/574) at Kawerau - KW Moore. 29/2:71-79.

The storm that wrecked the *Falcon*, 1 March 1840 - Alister Matheson. 48/1:8-24.

The story and origins of Te Whakatohea - AC Lyall. 19/1:35-43; 20/1:36-40, 60-67;  
 20/2:116-118.

The Story of an Enterprise. The History of the Whakatane Board Mills Ltd. - WG Clavis.  
 17/1:41-55.

A Story of the Good Old Days. 26/1:28.

The Story of Mails and Communications In and Around Whakatane During the Past Hundred  
 Years - Violet A Rucroft. 6/4:125-130.

The Story of Tai-Aroa and Tai-Atea. A Maori Legend - NR Akuhata-Brown. 10/2:58.

The Story of Tamahae - John Waititi. 15/2:142-146.

The Story of Te Tahī-o-te-Rangi. A Legend - AO Stewart. 1; 10/1:2-4.

The Story (so far) of the Creation of the Rangitaiki Plains – Emily McClure. 69/1:19-21

STOTT, R.H. - Matahina Tramway was a Pioneering Venture. 21/1:18-28.

The Strand East, Whakatane - Shirley Arabin. 52/1:1-6.

The strange case Capt. Jonas - Max Avery. 44/2:64-84.

The strange case of William Webster - LW Melvin. 16/1:14-21.

STRATTON, AT - Memoirs of Herb Duff. 12/3:95-104.

The street cows of Opotiki - Anton van der Wouden. 49/2:65-69.

[Street Names – Whakatane.] 14/1:2-6.  
 STUDT, FE - Are We Sitting on a Volcano? 8/3:132-136.  
 A Study of the Whakatane Museum Adze Collection - PR Moore. 25/1:1-11.  
 STURT: The cruise of the *Sturt* in the Bay of Plenty. 41/1:45-50.  
 Subsequent Archaeological Investigations at Kawerau. Appendix to "A Storepit Site (N77/574) at Kawerau" - KW Moore. 29/2:79-80.  
 A Sugar Industry for Opotiki, 1882 - HD London. 22/2:81-109.  
 Sugar Sorghum - HD London. 23/1:56-57.  
 Summer holidays at the Mount – Bunny & Jane Mortimer. 64/1:15-16.  
 Summer in Ohope. 64/1:27-30.  
 The Sunken Island in Lake Rotoma - KW Moore. 11/4:203-204.  
 A Surveyor Takes a Holiday - Archibald H Bogle. 24/1:15-17.  
 SURTEES, EMILY: Emily Surtees, a Snapshot of Katikati – Debbie McCauley. 69/1:12-18  
 Suspect Food Pits, King's Farm, Onepu - KW Moore. 14/1:43.  
 SWITZER, Lee – Pukehinahina, Gate Pa: Tauranga 29 April 2014 [photographs].  
     62/2:54-59  
     - A vintage garden party. 67/1:19-20.  
 SYBIL, (Launch): The Nichols Family Moves House - Pat MacDonald. 31/1:57-60.  
     A voyage from Taranaki to Tauranga on the Sybil - Patricia MacDonald.  
     51/2:32-35.  
 Sydney Carl Jordan 1898-1917. 65/2:42-43

## T

TAHAWAI, PERANIKO: Relics of Fort Galatea. 22/1:47.  
 TAHITI: Some Notes on the Marae Mahaitae, Tahiti - HD Wilson. 11/3:165-166.  
 TAIAPA, PINE: [Maori Carver]. 2:Newsletters 15, 17.  
 TAIRAWHITI: Date of First Engagement Between Arawa and Tairawhiti Expedition, 1864  
     - DM Stafford [Correspondence]. 12/2:92.  
     An Echo of the Tairawhiti Expedition, 1864 - HGD White. 21/1:52-53.  
     Rev. C.S. Volkner and the Tai Rawhiti Expedition, 1864. 7/2:24-36.  
     The Tai Rawhiti Expedition - DM Stafford. 15/1:75-86.  
 The Taking of the Haweis, 1829. 5.  
 The Taking of the Haweis, 1829 - C Kingsley-Smith. 1.  
 Tales of a Drover - L.A.D. 26/2:95-96.  
 Tales of an Early Commercial Traveller - R Thomas. 25/1:18-27.  
 TAMAHAE: The Story of Tamahae - John Waititi. 15/2:142-146.  
 Tamatea-ki-Huatahi Dining Hall - C Kingsley-Smith. 14/3:125.  
 Tamurenu Site, Onepu - KW Moore & WA Pullar. 11/4:205-207.  
 TANATANA: The Mission School, Tanatana, Waimana, 1922-1959 - F Rakuraku.  
     26/2:99-100, 102.  
 TANEATUA: Boghall Farm to Taneatua - Alison Heath. 47/2:94-103.  
     Continuing on to Taneatua. 1.  
     Fossils at Taneatua and Ohope Beach. 5.  
     Fratricide at Owhakatoro - RM Smith. 11/1:23-27.  
     Hard Times Come Again No More - ED Bennett. 23/2:89-93.  
     The history of Valley Road, from Whakatane to Taneatua – Ken Moore.  
     60/2:45-48.  
     A Journey From Dannevirke to Taneatua. 6/4:133-134.  
     Kaka-Tarahae Pa Site - Owhakatoro Valley - KW Moore. 14/1:38-39.  
     Memories of Taneatua and Whakatane - NH Semmens. 46/2:78-84.  
     A Pioneer Remembers [Mr C Garlick]. 29/1: 39-43.  
     Records of Earlier Days - HD London. 25/1:31-36.  
     Rua Kenana's Visits to Taneatua - MM Hill. 6/4:133.



- The Taneatua Boarding House. 47/2:82-87.  
 The Taneatua Express: A journey described by AW Glen - Ken Smith. 58/1:18-25.  
 Taneatua - Guardian of the Gorge. 11/4:189-192.  
 Taneatua Ranger Station Carved Gateway - Tiena Jordan. 37/2:124-127.  
 Taneatua School Diamond Jubilee. 5:Newsletter 48.  
 Taneatua's Lamplighter, John Kennedy. 25/1:30.  
 Tauanui Pa, Taneatua - AD Mabon & WA Pullar. 11/3:157-161.  
 Tauanui Pa, Taneatua - JBW Robertson [Correspondence]. 11/4:214.
- The Tangata Whenua - KW Moore. 28/2:63-67.  
 The Tangi. 45/1:41-45.
- TAPSELL, HANS: Tapsell's Trip From Mokoia to Te Kupenga - K.W. Moore. 13/2:89.  
 TAPSELL, PHILLIP: Tapsell's Big Guns - Alister Matheson. 37/1:1-11.  
 TAPSELL, WAHA WAHA HORI PEREPE: The Cyclist of Maketu - Monica B. Holloway. 32/1:60-61.
- Tapsell's Big Guns - Alister Matheson. 37/1:1-11.  
 Tapsell's Trip From Mokoia to Te Kupenga - K.W. Moore. 13/2:89.
- TARANAKI: Taranaki Stone Age Carvings - John Houston. 8/4:142-143.  
 A voyage from Taranaki to Tauranga on the *Sybil* - Patricia MacDonald. 51/2:32-35.
- TARAWERA: Echo of Tarawera Eruption - June 10, 1886. 4:Newsletter 34.  
 Echoes of the Tarawera Eruption from Te Puke. 34/1:49-56.  
 An eyewitness account of the 1886 Tarawera Eruption - H Roche. 47/1:44-51  
 Fenton's Mill - CS Masters. 56/2:49-53.  
 A jar of ash and a letter - Fiona Kean. 55/2:35-37.  
 Maori Rock Paintings at Lake Tarawera. 5.  
 Reminiscences of the Tarawera Eruption, 1886. 20/2:74-98.  
 Tarawera Eruption. 69/2:84-85  
 The Tarawera Eruption. 13/2:77.  
 The Tarawera Eruption - Henry Tacy Clarke. 14/2:52-58.  
 The Tarawera Eruption, 1886 - Ernest E Bush. 25/1:54-58.  
 The Tarawera Eruption, 1886 - Ina Hobbs. 18/2:80-82.  
 The Tarawera Eruption experienced at Maketu, 1886 - Elizabeth Sinclair. 55/2:38-55.  
 The Tarawera Eruption as Observed From Opotiki. 18/1:54-56.  
 Tarawera Sulphur Mine - T Thorne Seccombe. 5; 7/1:20.  
 Tarawera Valley - Barry Low. 54/1:19-24.  
 A Visit to Tarawera After the Eruption - William Hammond. 14/2:59-65.
- SS *TASMAN*: Details of the Wreck of the SS *Tasman*. 9/1:19-20.  
 The Troubled SS *Tasman* - Cliff Furniss. 27/2:99-100.
- The Tasman Tree Nursery - WA Pullar. 28/2:114.  
 The Tasman Tree Nursery at Te Teko - Max Wickham. 28/2:115.  
 Tasman's Ships, the *Heemskerck* and the *Zeehaen* - MPJ Wickham. 14/3:107-114.  
 Tatahoata Cemetery Reserve, Ruatahuna, Urewera Country, Now Kainaha Cemetery Historic Reserve - RE Worboys & KW Moore. 22/1:45-46.
- A Tattooed Pakeha - Joshua Newborn. 29/1:54-55.  
 Tauanui Pa, Taneatua - AD Mabon & WA Pullar. 11/3:157-161.  
 Tauanui Pa, Taneatua - JBW Robertson [Correspondence]. 11/4:214.
- TAUPO: Building a Mission Station - CR Coates. 6/3:68-83.  
 "Bush Sickness" in the Rotorua-Taupo Region - CR Taylor. 27/2:88-90.  
 Father John Smiers With the Mill Hill Mission - Walter Gibbons. 37/1:12-22.  
 From Hawkes Bay to Whakatane, via Taupo, in 1857. 40/1:46-60.  
 Further Moa Discoveries at Taupo. 11/1:50.  
 A holiday trip from Tauranga to Rotorua and Taupo, 1880-1890. 49/2:88-92.  
 Riding the Taupo Desert - WT Parham. 35/2:103-105.  
 Rotorua, Galatea and Taupo visited in 1912. 43/1:24-41.  
 The Rua Hoata Rock Art Shelter - Michael Trotter. 34/2:95-100.

- Tia - The First Discoverer of Taupo. Appendix to "Building a Mission Station". 6/3:83.
- A Trip From Opotiki to Taupo in 1896. 5.
- TAURANGA: And the year was 1961: The Tauranga Orange Festival – Patricia Simpson. 63/1:27-30
- Alexander Pethridge, Notes from his Diaries – Dorothy Mutton. 69/1:26-33
- Arrival of the First Motor Car in Tauranga - AC Bellamy. 32/1:28-30.
- Barbreck House - G McKenzie. 33/1:50-51.
- The Brain-Watkins House - Shirley Arabin. 51/1:1-8.
- The Brain-Watkins Oleographs - Jo-Anne Knowles. 51/2:41-42.
- A Brief study of Tauranga in the 1910s – Fiona Kean. 63/1:19-22
- Bush Sickness in Tauranga - Bill Kennedy. 43/1:15-18.
- By sea to Tauranga with Te Puke's First Settlers - Mrs Thelma Burrow. 48/2:68-82.
- Canon W. Goodyear, 1850-1914 - Rev. WH Poole. 32/1:24-27.
- Captain Macmillan, a remarkable life and legacy - Wendy Whyte. 59/2:58-64.
- Celebrating 40 years of genealogical research in Tauranga - Kushla Haenen. 58/2:71-74.
- Charlie and Ethel Macmillan – Ellen MacCormack. 64/2:72-73.
- Collecting memories: The early history of Customs in Tauranga – Stephen Kean. 63/2:64-67.
- A curious story, a souvenir album presented to Capt. FT Mee – Wynnton Poole. 60/1:29-33.
- "Dearest Elva": Postcards from the Brain-Watkins Collection - Justine Neal. 57/1:44-48.
- Driving for Cornelius – Max Avery. 63/1:23-24
- Early Croquet in Tauranga - Ralph Eades. 47/1:16-17.
- Early Low Coast Housing in Tauranga - AC Bellamy. 34/1:28-31.
- Early Tauranga Homes - Catherine Goodyear. 32/2:118-122.
- An early Tauranga Pioneer. 44/2:59-63.
- An Early Tauranga Resident Remembered - Shirley Arabin. 57/1:23-25.
- The 1893 Election in Tauranga - Shirley Arabin. 52/2:11-15.
- The Elms Mission House - Jinty Rorke. 49/1:30-41.
- The Elms, Te Papa – Romani Harrison. 65/1:17-18.
- Euphemia Ballingall Maxwell: the grand old lady of The Elms – Julie Green. 61/1:26-33
- Famous for hospitality – Hotels in the Bay of Plenty. 65/2:70-77.
- Faulkner's Ferries - Max Avery. 36/1:16-29; 36/2:73-86.
- The Floral Steamer on The Strand, Tauranga - Stephanie Smith. 58/2:39-41.
- Flying the Flag at School Not New in Tauranga - AC Bellamy. 34/1:45-48.
- Frederick Newnham Christian, the best boss a man could have – Julia & John Green. 60/1:11-22.
- From the Post: Tauranga Heritage Collection. 59/1:33-34; 61/1:34
- Government Buildings, Tauranga - Jinty Rorke. 36/2:104-110.
- Heather McLean, 1937-2019 – Debbie McCauley. 67/1:7-10.
- History of the Tauranga Aero Club - Part III - Walter S Bell. 32/1:31-35. [Refer to the Index of the *Journal of the Tauranga Historical Society* for Parts I and II].
- A holiday trip from Tauranga to Rotorua and Taupo, 1888-1890. 49/2:88-92.
- Hunting in Tauranga with the Waikato Hounds, 1897-1931 - A.H. Matheson. 35/1:1-15; 35/2:85-102.
- Icecreams are sixpence - Clive Otway. 43/2:73-76.
- Images from the past. 43/1:64-65; 46/2:111; 48/2:115.
- An introduction to Janes Diary – Bill Janes. 61/1:1-3
- An introduction to the Louch family letters – Shirley Arabin. 61/2:50-51
- The Kopurererua River - Ken Phillips. 51/2:26-31.
- Janes Diary: A trip to New Zealand by air, May 1947 – Janie Janes. 61/1:4-25

"Langside": Stepping Back in Time - Steve Vergeest. 57/2:49-56.  
 A letter Home. 44/1:19-23.  
 Lt.-Col. George Dare Dowell, V.C., R.M.A. and his connections with Tauranga -  
 Cmdr J Lennox-King. 45/2:80-90.  
 Lloyd Mandeno. O.B.E. Electricity generation in Tauranga – Max Avery.  
 67/1:21-39.  
 Lynette Harpham, a lifetime of Tauranga memories - Peg Cummins.  
 59/2:35-41.  
 Mary Humphries: Aspects of her interesting life – Justine Neal, Shirley Arabin  
 & Geoff Willacy. 63/2:42-47  
 "Maungawhare" – Shirley Arabin. 63/1:32  
 Memories of a County Engineer - Neil Hansen. 45/1:4-13.  
 Military camp life in Tauranga - HP Toone. 48/1:1-2.  
 Miller Family tragedy – Wendy Whyte. 67/1:11-12.  
 My first journey in New Zealand - ET (Jim) Jordan. 51/2:36-40.  
 New Zealand Manure and Chemical Co. Ltd., Sulphur Point, Tauranga, 1877-  
 1900 - AC Bellamy. 33/1:16-24.  
 The Nichols Family Moves House - Pat MacDonald. 31/1:57-60.  
 No accomplished burglar – Fiona Kean. 64/2:62-67.  
 Notes on the early history of All Saints Church, Maungatapu, Tauranga - Alan  
 Lambourn. 47/1:26-27.  
 Nursing in Tauranga in the 1960s – Vivien Edwards. 70/1:13-21  
 An old settler's New Zealand tale. 45/2:104-108.  
 100 metres of foreshore – Max Avery. 67/2:58-70.  
 Opotiki to Tauranga in 1903. 47/1:28-32.  
 Otumoetai Railway Station, Tauranga - Alister Matheson. 56/1:11-19.  
 Overland From Gisborne to Tauranga, 1903. 27/2:63-70.  
 Overland to Tauranga and back. 42/2:100-102.  
 The Peace Stone - Otumoetai Pa Site, Tauranga - Alister Matheson.  
 48/2:103-109.  
 Peter McTainsh and Humpty Dumpty – Max Avery. 67/1:13-16.  
 Pitts and pitfalls: Military service in the Colonies – Jinty Rorke. 62/2:40-49  
 Plenty of Grit in the Bay: Crushing shells for fowl grit – Max Avery. 63/2:58-63  
 Presbyterian Manse – Shirley Arabin. 62/2:51.  
 Pukehinahina, Gate Pa: Taurange, 29 April 2014 [photographs] – Lee  
 Switzer. 62/2:54-59  
 Ranginui Academy for Arts and Crafts. 3:Newsletter 28.  
 Relics of Gate Pa, Pukehinahina. [To commemorate 150 years since the  
 Battle of Gate Pa, the whole issue of Volume 62 Number 1 is devoted  
 to the battle, including illustrations, witness accounts and relics that  
 have survived.] 62/1:1-36  
 Rev. Canon Jordan – Noeline Perry. 65/2:44-45.  
 Robert John Rendell – Brett Payne. 65/1:19-26.  
 Rugby through a historical lens. 59/2:65-67.  
 St Peters House – Tony Johnson. 67/2:55-57.  
 A short history of the Baptist Tabernacle – Warwick Kingston-Smith. 60/1:8-10.  
 Skulduggery, hardship and rancour: Louch family letters. 61/2:52-58  
 A small boy's Tauranga in the early Twenties - J Lennox-King. 42/1:18-31.  
 Some Recollections of the Poole Family - Wynnton H Poole. 34/1:32-41.  
 Sydney Carl Jordan, 1898-1917. 65/2:42.43.  
 Tauranga: The Capital of the Bay of Plenty – G Arnold War. 63/2:48-55  
 The Tauranga Aerodrome as an RNZAF Station in WWII – Hugh L Whitehead &  
 Max Avery. 69/1:34-42  
 Tauranga Centennial History Award. 31/2:124.  
 The Tauranga Fraternity - Ken Smith. 59/2:55-57.  
 Tauranga from the air: Alf Rendell images – Fiona Kean. 61/2:42-49  
 The Tauranga Harbour Board Workshop – Max Avery. 69/2:69-72

Tauranga Historical Society's new historical bBlog – Brett Payne. 61/2:39-41  
 A Tauranga memorial to cherish - Neil G Hansen. 43/2:71-72.  
 Tauranga Museum: Early beginnings - Rachael Davies. 58/1:11-17.  
 Tauranga Tourist Traffic League. 65/1:35-37.  
 Tauranga's Memorial Park and Neighbourhood, Some Early Landowners –  
 Frances Goodyear. 32/2:123-124.  
 Tauranga's Water Supply - AC Bellamy. 32/2:100-105.  
 Te Awanui restoration work – Dean Flavell. 65/1:7-8.  
 Te Awanui, the Waka – Debbie McCauley. 65/1:1-6.  
 Tipperary to Tauranga - Shirley Arabin. 51/2:43-45.  
 A tour from Tauranga to Te Kaha in 1861. 45/2:109-112.  
 A Town Hall for Tauranga - Jinty Rorke. 34/2:117-128.  
 A Trip from Tauranga to Te Aroha in 1880. 46/1:33-37.  
 A Trip to Tauranga by an Army Chaplain. 49/2:29-63; Part 3 50/1:34-49.  
 True or False? - Jinty Rorke. 33/2:122-125.  
 "Turning the first sod". 65/2:46-47.  
 20,000 Onwards: Our War Memorial Park takes shape – Ken Smith.  
 63/1:25-26  
 Two hundred years with Peter and Alf – Max Avery. 65/2:52-69.  
 USS LST 238 at Tauranga, 1951 - Neil Hansen. 49/1:22-25.  
 Victoriana in Textiles - Jo-Anne Knowles. 58/1:26-31.  
 Victory and defeat: Tauranga 1864 – Esther Liddle. 62/2:50-53  
 A vintage garden party – Lee Switzer. 67/1:19-20.  
 A voyage from Taranaki to Tauranga on the *Sybil* - Patricia MacDonald.  
 51/2:32-35.  
 A wartime visit to the Bay of Plenty - WT Parham. 37/2:71-75; 38/1:42-45.  
 William Walmsley: Tauranga's first Librarian - Barbara Moore. 55/1:1-6.  
 Wise's Map of Tauranga and Mount Maunganui. 64/1:17-18.

#### TAURANGA HISTORICAL SOCIETY:

Published now and then – Alastair Melvin. 70/2:44-47

A vintage garden party – Lee Switzer. 67/1:19-20.

TAURANGA LODGE No. 462: The Tauranga Fraternity - Ken Smith. 59/2:55-57.

TAYLOR, Alan - Maori Burial and Cremation in the Manukau Area. 14/4:154-156.

TAYLOR, C.R. - "Bush Sickness" in the Rotorua-Taupo Region. 27/2:88-90.

TE AHU, IHAIA: Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - Ihaia Te Ahu, 1861-1870 –  
 Alister Matheson. 49/2:70-75.

Te Aka Puahou (The Summit of Maungapohatu) - Robert M Smith. 11/2:80-84.

TE ANO-A-MURIWAI: How Te Ano-o-Muriwai Became part of the Whakatane Scene –  
 C Kingsley - Smith. 27/1:16-17.

Te Ara o te Kuri: Retracing complex pathways - Jade Baker. 55/1:23-34.

TE ARAROA: Te Waha-o-Rerekohu - NR Akuhata-Brown. 11/1:20-22.

"Te Arawa": A Commentary on Don Stafford's History - JP Porter. 19/1:44-55.

Te Awanui restoration work – Dean Flavell. 65/1:7-8.

Te Awanui, the Waka – Debbie McCauley. 65/1:1-6.

TE AROHA: A trip from Tauranga to Te Aroha in 1880. 46/1:33-37.

TE HAU, Rev. N. - Bishop John Coleridge Patteson. 10/2:54-56.

Te Houhi: a tale of passive resistance - Gwenda M Paul. 52/1:29-35.

Te Houhi, the Land, The People and the School - A van der Wouden. 28/1:2-17.

Te Hurinui Apanui - Elsdon Best. 6/2:56-57.

Te Ika a Hemi (James' Fish) - Rupert James. 30/1:10-31.

TE KAHA: Images from the past. 43/2:123-124.

Introduction: Early photography in Te Kaha - Jade Baker. 55/1:7-8.

Our family photographs: Te Kaha 1917-1919 - Margery Cronshaw. 55/1:9-22.

The Siege of Toka-a-Kuku Pa - Peta Wairua. 10/1:11-12.

Te Kaha School in the Eighteen-Seventies and Eighties. 3.

A tour from Tauranga to Te Kaha in 1861. 45/2:109-112.

Te Kara Muka: Flying the flag - Kane Te Manakura. 55/2:56-68.

- Te Kohika: An interim report - Dr Geoffrey Irwin. 48/2:110-114.
- TE KOOTI RIKIRANGI:
- Docudrama from the Twenties - SR Edwards. 41/2:58-64.
  - Flute Music from whittled arm-bone of Te Kooti's ruthless lieutenant – Clive Kingsley-Smith. 70/1:10-11
  - A Frenchman's Gallant Stand Against Te Kooti - HD London. 4.
  - Journalist Dines With Te Kooti - Stella Jones. 14/2:74-76.
  - The Mill Farm Engagement - G Mair. 1.
  - Te Kooti Rikirangi. 5.
  - Te Kooti's Raid on Whakatane, 1869 - C Kingsley-Smith. 1.
- Te Koputu a Te Whanga a Toi, Whakatane Library and Exhibition Centre. 60/2:55-56.
- TE KOURA: Life in a King Country Sawmilling Village: Te Koura 1929-1937 - Una Lynette Smith. 25/1:51-53.
- Te Koutu Pa - N76/66 - Lake Okataina - Kenneth W Moore. 26/2:104-112.
- TE MAHOE: Buried Stumps in situ - Te Mahoe Dam Site, Rangitaiki River - WA Pullar. 11/4:211.
- Geological Features, Te Mahoe Dam Site - RS Morison. 12/2:79.
  - Te Mahoe Country Women's Institute - Tiena Jordan. 59/1:23-28.
- TE MANAKURA, Kane - Te Kara Muka: Flying the flag. 55/2:56-68.
- Te Manu-Nui a Rua Kapana (The Great Bird of Rua-Kapanga) - Martin G Wilson. 14/2:69-73.
- TE PAERATA, AHUMAI: Whakapapa of Ahumai Te Paerata - Pei te Hurinui Jones. 12/2:79.
- TE PAERATA, Hitiri - The Battle of Orakau, 1864. 21/2:100-107.
- Te Pahitaua: Border Negotiators - Jade Baker. 56/1:20-34.
- Te Parihari - A Gunfighter's Pa, Ohope - C Kingsley-Smith. 19/2:135-136.
- Te Porere Engagement, 1869. 3:Newsletter 26.
- TE PORONU: How Te Poronu Roadside Memorial Became Part of the Whakatane Scene - HD London. 25/1:12-17.
- Unveiling of Memorial to Jean Gueren - Te Poronu, 6 June 1965. 13/2:xix-xx.
- TE PUKE:
- By sea to Tauranga with Te Puke's first settlers - Mrs Thelma Burrow. 48/2:68-82.
  - Echoes of the Tarawera Eruption From Te Puke. 34/1:49-56.
  - Famous for hospitality – Hotels in the Bay of Plenty. 65/2:70-77.
  - George Weston or Sidney Buckingham Wicks? - Christine Clement. 59/2:52-54.
  - No. 2 Hall, Te Puke – Peg Cummins. 60/1:1-7.
  - “Turning the first sod”. 65/2:46-47.
- Te Puta-o-Paretauhinu, Mercury Bay - AH Phillips [Correspondence]. 17/1:77-78.
- TE RANGA: Victory and defeat: Tauranga 1864 – Esther Liddle. 62/2:50-53
- Te Rangi-Houhiri and Tamapahore - JBW Robertson. 14/1:40-41.
- TE TAAWHI: A portrait of Te Taawhi - David Sayers. 51/1:9-17.
- TE TAHI-O-TE-RANGI:
- The Story of Te Tahī-o-te-Rangi. A Legend - AO Stewart. 1; 10/1:2-4.
  - Te Tahī-o-te-Rangi Legend. 5.
- Te Tai-o-Ruawano: A Whale. Legend of Tahui - Peta Wairua. 1; 10/1:5.
- TE TEKO:
- Another Account of a Trip From Rotorua to Te Teko. 5.
  - Early Te Teko Land Sale. 5.
  - Exotic Forest Plantations in the Te Teko Area - EG Manktelow. 28/2:116-118.
  - A History of Te Teko School. 13/2:68-77.
  - Images from the past. 49/1:58.
  - Place Names in the Te Teko District - KW Moore. 28/2:68-73.
  - The Raid. Appendix to "Te Teko 1840-1920" - Sir Peter Buck. 28/2:87.
  - Rakei Hopukia (N77/4) Te Teko, Bay of Plenty - KW Moore. 24/2:103-109.
  - Ruataupare Meeting House, Kokohinau Marae - HD London. 14/1:43.
  - Soils in the Te Teko Locality - WA Pullar. 29/1:12-18.
  - The Tangata Whenua - KW Moore. 28/2:63-67.
  - The Tasman Tree Nursery - WA Pullar. 28/2:114.
  - The Tasman Tree Nursery at Te Teko - Max Wickham. 28/2:115.
  - Te Teko. 1.

Te Teko – AH Glen. 54/1:30-32  
 The Te Teko Cannery - AR Speirs. 28/2:102-107.  
 Te Teko Carnival, 1872. Appendix to "Te Teko 1840-1920". 28/2:90.  
 Te Teko 1840-1920 - A van der Wouden. 28/2:74-86.  
 The Te Teko Engagement - DM Stafford. 13/3:128-136.  
 The Te Teko Hotel - A van der Wouden. 28/2:100-101; 69/2:87-88  
 Te Teko and Kereopa - Alf Lyall [Correspondence]. 29/2:122.  
 Te Teko Maori Mission, 1926-1980 - FT Rakuraku. 28/2:123-124.  
 Te Teko to Opepe in 1891 - Robert Price. 5.  
 The Te Teko Post Office - EJ Westgate. 28/2:94-99.  
 Te Teko and the Railway - A van der Wouden. 28/2:112-113.  
 The Te Teko River Crossing - A van der Wouden. 28/2:91-93.  
 Te Teko's First Car - Toone Hekamu. 6/3:99; 69/2:86  
 Te Teko's Troublesome Pigs. Appendix to "Te Teko 1840-1920". 28/2:88-89.  
 Tobacco Growing at Te Teko - AR Speirs. 28/2:108-111.  
 Te Toka-a-Houmea. The Rock of Houmea (Shag) - JC Wadmore. 1; 10/1:4-5.  
 TE UREWERA: [see UREWERA]  
 Te Waha-o-Rerekohu - NR Akuhata-Brown. 11/1:20-22.  
 Te Waho-o-te-Rangi. 14/1:42.  
 Te Whai a Te Motu Meeting House, Ruatahuna - Allan North. 13/1:33; 13/2:98.  
 TE WHAITI: Some Historic Landmarks at Ahikereru, Now Called Te Whaiti. 11/3:167.  
 Confrontation Becomes Battle of Words – Clive Kingsley-Smith. 69/1:8-9  
 Te Whaiti. 3:Newsletter 26.  
 Te Whaiti-Nui-a-Toi Maori Boys' School - JH Starnes. 15/3:177-179.  
 TE WAKA, HEMI: The grave of Hemi Te Waka, Ngaputahi, Urewera Country, killed 7/5/1869.  
 4.  
 Te Whare Mihana I Ruatoki (The Ruatoki Mission House) - Tamati Kruger. 25/1:59-63.  
 Te Whare Taonga o Taketake, Whakatane District Museum and Research Centre. Official  
 Opening speech – Tony Bonne. 67:1/1-2.  
 Te Whatu Kura-a-Tangaroa. A Legend of Omaio - JSW Neilson. 10/1:10.  
 Teaching in a country school during the 1940s - Anne Moore. 49/1:42-48.  
 TEAGUE, Bernard H.N. - The "Fire in the Fern" by the Mohaka. 17/2:100-105.  
 TEESDALE, Bill - St. John's Methodist Church, King Street, Kopoepeo. 29/1:33-38.  
 Temperance, or Lack of it, at Opotiki, 1889-1891 - A van der Wouden. 38/1:32-38.  
 THAMES: The History of Goldmining of the River Thames - AM Isdale. 9/4:167-179.  
 These Days its the "Express Loggers" - Cecil HV Steers. 21/1:28-31.  
 The 30-Year Generation Span - Martin G Wilson [Correspondence]. 11/1:45-46.  
 THOMAS, R. - Tales of an Early Commercial Traveller. 25/1:18-27.  
 Thomas Black: Early Trader and Settler in the Bay of Plenty - LW Melvin. 13/2:105-111.  
 THOMPSON, CE - Breaking in a farm on the Rangitaiki Plains. 46/1:1-4.  
 THOMPSON, Neville - Christopher Caisley and Early Whakatane – Glen West & Neville Thompson.  
 70/2:86-90  
 THOMSON, Rena - Memories of Maungapohatu. 28/1:35-40.  
 THORNTON: Brief History of Thornton School. 8/3:108.  
 Maori Carvings Recovered at Thornton - WA Pullar. 10/1:15.  
 A new beginning: Arriving at Thornton as a Bride – Mrs Ruby Adams.  
 63/1:17-18  
 The Possibilities of Early Polynesian Occupation at Thornton - WA Pullar.  
 9/3:129-130.  
 Report on Archaeological Investigations at Thornton, Whakatane, Bay of  
 Plenty - FW Shawcross. 13/3:186-192.  
 Thornton Looks Back on Fifty Years. 10/2:38-39.  
 The Three Musketeers – Max Avery. 65/1:27-34.  
 Tia - The First Discoverer of Taupo. Appendix to "Building a Mission Station". 6/3:83.  
 TIERNEY, Peter - Land sales on the Kaingaroa Plains. 44/2:119-120.  
 TIFFEN, FREDERICK JOHN: From Hawkes Bay to Whakatane, via Taupo, in 1857. 40/1:46-60.  
 TIKITERE: A Short History of Tikitere - C. Watt. 13/3:137-143.

## TIMBERMILLING:

- The Bay of Plenty Timber Company Limited - William P Palmer. 39/2:74-83.  
Bush Shanties in the Days of Yore - TA Simpson. 33/2:101-105.  
Fenton's Mill - CS Masters. 32/1:1-4; 56/2:49-53.  
Fenton's Mill 1936-37 - GW Lane. 32/1:5-16.  
HH Sharplin, a man of energy and ideas - Peg Cummins. 59/1:12-19.  
The Kauri mills in the Western Bay of Plenty - LR Young. 49/2:97-102.  
Life in a King Country Saw-Milling Village: Te Koura 1929-1937 - Una Lynette Smith. 25/1:51-53.  
Opening of the Rotoiti Steam Sawmill. 31/1:61-62.  
Timber Mills in the Western Bay of Plenty - LR Young. Part I 52/1/17-28;  
Part II 52/1:39-53.  
Working Around the North Island 1890-1920 - Patrick Keegan. 34/2:67-87.  
Tipperary to Tauranga - Shirley Arabin. 51/2:43-45.  
TIPPING, H.N.J.: Records of Earlier Days - HD London. 25/1:31-36.  
TIRITIRI MATANGI ISLAND: If Only - D.Walthew. 34/1:24-26.  
TIROHANGA: Opotiki History - Agnes J McCallion. 16/1:49-51.  
Titore's Armour - Dr Hazel King. 23/1:35-36.  
To Maungapohatu by Bicycle - R Andrew Fuller. 28/1:44-45.  
To Te Puke's Horse Fair - P Keegan. 33/1:59-60.  
TOA TOA: Historical Societies Traverse Old Routes - Emma Bridge. 18/1:46-50.  
Tobacco Growing at Te Teko - AR Speirs. 28/2:108-111.  
TOI: Kaputerangi - Toi's Pa - RW Halbert. 10/1:18-20.  
Kohi Point Scenic Reserve: Kapu-te-Rangi (Toi's Pa) Historic Reserve. 15/2:152.  
Toi's Pa. 1:Newsletters 8 & 9; 2:Newsletter 14.  
A Tradition Concerning Toi. 4.  
TOKA-A-KUKU PA: The Siege of Toka-a-Kuku Pa - Peta Wairua. 10/1:11-12.  
Tokens from the Bay of Plenty – Graeme Brown – 70/1:1-2  
TONGARIRO: Something about a volcanic region - R Thompson Batley. 42/1:15-17.  
TOONE, HP ed.  
- An early settler's orchard. 47/2:55-57.  
- The Establishment of the Country Women's Institute in the Eastern Bay of Plenty. 22/2:130-132.  
- Military camp life in Tauranga. 48/1:1-2.  
- Recollections of the Home Guard in Waiotahi, Opotiki. 48/1:3-4.  
- Waiotahi childhood memories. 49/1:26-29.  
TORERE: The Romance of Torere. A Legend. 10/2:51-53.  
TOROA: The Elusive Toroa of Mataatua Canoe - Andrew S Scott. 17/1:67-69.  
The Elusive Toroa of Mataatua Canoe - an Answer - JBW Robertson. 17/2:120-121.  
Toroa Pa. 1:Newsletters 8 & 9; 2:Newsletter 14.  
TOVEY-TENNANT, JULIA: An old settler's New Zealand tale. 45/2:104-108.  
Towards a history of New Zealand childhoods - Dr Janine Graham. 48/2:89-102.  
A Town is Born - KW Moore. 27/1:42-56.  
A Town Hall for Tauranga - Jinty Rorke. 34/2:117-128.  
The Town of the Talking Stones - C Kingsley-Smith. 24/1:28.  
A Traction Engine in the Bay of Plenty - AC Bellamy. 32/2:88-92.  
The traditional history of the Arawa people - JJ Piercy. 53/2:52-55.  
A tramp from Hawkes Bay to Rotorua. 47/1:21-25.  
Tramping in the Urewera (1932) - R Andrew Fuller. 29/1:24-32.  
Tramping Through Tuhoeland: Reminiscences of a Journey in 1924 - Edgar Burton. 13/3:165-168, 192.  
Tramping Through the Ureweras - CR Coates. 10/3:85-87.  
TRANSPORT:  
Arrival of the First Motor Car in Tauranga - AC Bellamy. 32/1:28-30.  
Coaching Days in the Bay of Plenty - J Diver. 6/3:97-98.  
The Early Days of Motor Service Cars in the Eastern Bay of Plenty - John Oliver

Musgrave. 36/2:87-103; 37/1:33-49.

The Early Ferries in the Whakatane District - A van der Wouden. 31/1:43-56.

Early Modes of transport at Katikati - ET (Jim) Jordan. 52/2:5-10.

Early Service Car Days - Jack Holman. 12/3:124-125.

The Kaituna and Waihi River fords and ferry services - Alister Matheson. 42/2:78-94.

Passenger transport in Whakatane - A van der Wouden. 41/1:34-43.

Ron Smith and Direct Transport - Jenny Lambert. 37/2:76-93; 38/1:7-15.

A Traction Engine in the Bay of Plenty - AC Bellamy. 32/2:88-92.

"Turning the first sod". 65/2:46-47.

A Trap for a Lover - Gilbert Mair. 10/3:99-100.

TRAVEL: An account of a journey to White and Whale Islands – Frederick N Christian. 60/2:57-68.

Account of a Return Trip - New Zealand to Denmark, 1884. 26/1:46-53; 27/1:21-41.

Another Account of a Trip From Rotorua to Te Teko. 5.

Auckland to Rotorua by Train and Coach, 1886. 23/2:75-80; 24/1:8-14.

By sea to Tauranga with Te Puke's first settlers - Mrs Thelma Burrow. 48/2:68-82.

Colenso and the Bay of Plenty - Rev. JH Starnes. 9/4:154-166.

Cook's Voyages to New Zealand in Medical Perspective - LK Gluckman. 17/2:87-94.

Describing a Trip From Maketu to Opotiki in the Early 1870s. 5.

Diary of a Voyage From Greenock to Auckland Per *Oamaru* to Port Chalmers  
Thence Per SS *Wairarapa* to Auckland 1882-1883. 21/1:3-17; 21/2:108-112.

The 1893 election in Tauranga - Shirley Arabin. 52/2:11-15.

An Excursion to White Island - 60 Years Ago. 5.

From Burbage to Edgecumbe in 1954 – Morey West. 70/2:71-76

From Hawkes Bay to Whakatane, Via Taupo, in 1857. 40/1:46-60.

The "Girl's Own" tour of the Colonies in 1886. 47/2:88-93.

Gisborne to Opotiki in 1890. 36/1:53-56.

A holiday trip from Tauranga to Rotorua and Taupo, 1888-1890. 49/2:88-92.

A Holiday Trip to Auckland and Helensville in 1889. 24/2:85-89.

In the Track of Vancouver - WT Parham. 15/3:166-171.

Janes Diary: A trip to New Zealand by air, May 1947 – Janie Janes. 61/1:4-25

Journal of a Voyage From London to Auckland, New Zealand, 1861-1862. 25/2:107-113.

A Journey From Dannevirke to Taneatua. 6/4:133-134.

Opotiki Group Visit Whakatane, 1891. 18/1:44-46.

Opotiki to Tauranga in 1903. 47/1:28-32.

Our Trip From New Plymouth to Whakatane, Via Onehunga - Nell Ramson. 27/1:8-15.

Overland From Auckland to Port Nicholson, 1843 - Errol Westgate. 38/1:16-20.

Overland From Dannevirke to Opotiki in 1910 - David H Graham. 38/2:104-109.

Overland From Gisborne to Tauranga, 1903. 27/2:63-70.

Overland to Tauranga and back. 42/2:100-102.

Pack Trip Down the Whakatane River - Ruatahuna to Ruatoki North, 1962  
- AL Richardson. 10/3:82.

HMS *Pandora* in the Bay of Plenty, 1852 - AH Matheson. 18/1:1-14; 18/2:62-79.

A Ride Through the Motu Bush - P Keegan. 32/2:128-130.

Rotorua, Galatea and Taupo visited in 1912. 43/1:24-41.

Rotorua to Whakatane, 1907. 6/3:96.

Round Cape Horn in 1876 - Constance Fleetwood Sharp. 17/1:29-40; 17/2:106-117.

Round East Cape in 1892 - "M.E.T." 20/2:103-110.

A round trip through the Urewera country by bicycle in 1930. 47/2:64-68.

The *Seaward* adventure - Geoff Woods. 54/2:19-39.

A Surveyor Takes a Holiday - Archibald H Bogle. 24/1:15-17.

Te Teko to Opepe in 1891 - Robert Price. 5.

Tipperary to Tauranga - Shirley Arabin. 51/2:43-45.

A tramp from Hawkes Bay to Rotorua. 47/1:21-25.



Tramping Through Tuhoeland: Reminiscences of a Journey in 1924 - Edgar Burton. 13/3:165-168, 192.

Tramping Through the Ureweras - CR Coates. 10/3:85-87.

Travelling Through the Ureweras - KW Moore. 10/3:88-93.

A Trip in Northern New Zealand, July-August 1857 - JT Stewart. 32/1:48-58.

A Trip From Opotiki to Taupo in 1896. 5.

A trip from Tauranga to Te Aroha in 1880. 46/1:33-37.

A trip to Tauranga by an Army Chaplain. 49/2:59-63; Part 3 50/1:34-39.

A Trip Through New Zealand in 1914. 39/1:22-43.

A Trip Through the North Island in 1904 by Dr Edward Wilson, Naturalist and Companion of Capt. Robert F. Scott. 17/1:8-28.

A Trip to Maungapohatu Over Forty Years Ago - R Hans Heausler. 11/2:72-79.

Two Travellers' Tales of Last Century. 26/1:25-27.

Visit of an American Naturalist to the Bay of Plenty, 1881 - Tiena Jordan. 37/1:23-32.

A Visit to the Bay of Plenty in 1878. 40/1:17-28.

A visit to Matakana Island - Alison Heath. 47/1:7-9.

A Visit to Opotiki in 1873. 38/2:114-116.

A Visit to Opotiki in 1887. 40/2:109-111.

A Visit to the Pink and White Terraces, 1881. 38/1:58-61.

A Visit to White Island. 33/2:118-120.

The voyage of the *Lady Jocelyn*. 48/2:83-88.

A voyage from Taranaki to Tauranga on the *Sybil* - Patricia MacDonald. 51/2:32-35.

A Walk From Whakatane to Rotorua and an ascent of Mt. Edgecumbe in 1899. 25/2:97-100.

Was Young Nick's Head the First Piece of Land Seen by Captain Cook and His Crew? 18/2:109-110.

Whakatane, Opouriao and Waimana Visited 1880-1882. 23/1:3-13.

A Young Tourist in Rotorua in 1910 - PW Williamson. 32/2:63-72.

Travelling Through the Ureweras - KW Moore. 10/3:88-93.

Travelling Where the Incas Trod - Moira Cox. 15/3:179-184.

TREATY OF WAITANGI: Refer to WAITANGI, TREATY OF

The Treaty of Waitangi in the Bay of Plenty - Errol J Westgate. 39/1:44-58.

The Trial of C.O.B. Davis for Sedition - Clem Earp. 36/2:111-124.

The Trial of Rua Kenana - LM Lennard. 11/2:55-61.

A tribute to James Christopher Wadmore, 1878-1938 – Dr Ian Shearer. 60/2:42-44.

Tribute to the late Anton van der Wouden. 42/2:59-77.

A Trip From Opotiki to Taupo in 1896. 5.

A trip from Tauranga to Te Aroha in 1880. 46/1:33-37.

A trip to Tauranga by an Army Chaplain. 49/2:59-63; Part 3 50/1:34-39.

A Trip in Northern New Zealand, July-August 1857 - JT Stewart. 32/1:48-58.

A Trip Through New Zealand in 1914. 39/1:22-43.

A Trip Through the North Island in 1904 by Dr Edward Wilson, Naturalist and Companion to Capt. Robert F. Scott. 17/1:8-28.

A Trip To Maungapohatu Over Forty Years Ago - R Hans Heausler. 11/2:72-79.

TROTTER, Michael - The Rua Hoata Rock Art Shelter. 34/2:95-100.

The Troubled SS *Tasman* - Cliff Furniss. 27/2:99-100.

True or False? - Jinty Rorke. 33/2:122-125.

Tuatara - The Classic Survivor - WT Parham. 30/1:62-63.

The Tuatara (Ngarara) Bearers for the Models. 14/3:124-125.

TUATI, Te Tawhero - Pohaturua, the Sacred Rock of Whakatane. 1.

TUHOE, Ship: The Coaster Tuhoe - A van der Wouden. 34/2:101-116.

Tuhua (Mayor Island) - EL Evans. 19/1:30-34.

Turbulent Waters - Events at the Bay of Islands in 1845 - HGD White. 21/2:66-83.

"Turning the first sod". 65/2:46-47.

TUWHARE, Hone - "Mauri". 10/4:141.

- "Not By Wind Ravaged". 10/3:94.

Tuwhare House - Martin G Wilson. 9/1:11-12.  
Two eventful Eastern Bay picnics. 64/1:11-14.  
Two hundred years with Peter and Alf – Max Avery. 65/2:52-69.  
The Two James Lind, FRCP, Edinburgh - LK Gluckman. 18/1:51-52.  
The Two Mount Edgecumbes - C Kingsley-Smith. 23/2:68-74.  
20,000 Onwards: Our War Memorial Park takes shape – Ken Smith. 63/1:25-26  
Two Prominent Figures in Early Whakatane History - WT Parham. 15/1:87-96.  
Two Travellers' Tales of Last Century. 26/1:25-27.

## U

UMUHIKA: Additional Information Concerning Umuhika Mill. 7/2:46-48.  
Some Notes on the Investigations of the Flour Mill at Umuhika - WT Parham.  
7/2:21-22.  
Umuhika Flour Mill - HD London. 7/1:19-20.  
An undefended Settlement at Kauri Point, Tauranga District - RC Green. 11/3:143-156.  
The Unfloatable Opotiki Steam Shipping Co. Ltd. - Anton van der Wouden. 37/1:50-54.  
The Union Flag of Britain Commonly Called the Union Jack - Allen E Bax. 17/2:99, 133.  
The Union of Our Local Bodies - HD London. 24/2:91-93.  
UNITED STATES ATLANTIC FLEET: A Maori Welcome for the Fleet - James R Reckner.  
37/2:63-70.  
USS LST 238 at Tauranga, 1951 - Neil Hansen. 49/1:22-25.  
Unveiling of Memorial to Jean Gueren - Te Poronu, 6 June 1965. 13/2:xix-xx.  
Up Country With the Governor. 13/2:45-67.  
Up the river - Barry Low. 54/1:18-24.  
UPTON, William W - Some Notes on the Construction of the East Coast Road. 12/4:169-171.  
UREWERA:  
Additions to Urewera National Park. 11/1:47.  
Eldson Best and Tuhoe: A Cautionary Tale - Richard Hill. 36/2:127-130.  
Eldson Best in the Urewera Country - HD London. 2.  
The Grave of Hemi Te Waka, Ngaputahi, Urewera Country, Killed 7/5/1869. 4.  
Images from the past. 44/2:122; 46/1:53.  
Maungapohatu - A Short History - Peter J Webster. 21/2:84-92.  
A Pioneer Missionary to the Urewera. Sister Annie Henry, M.B.E. - JH Starnes.  
3:84-93.  
Rangi's "Invasion" of the Urewera - R Andrew Fuller. 28/1:40-44.  
Saving Urewera Heritage – Dean Flavell. 60:2/49-51.  
Sister Annie Henry and Rev, John Laughton – Hihit & Hoani – Morley West. 69/1:1-3  
Tatahoata Cemetery Reserve, Ruatahuna, Urewera Country, Now Kainaha  
Cemetery Historic Reserve - RE Worboys & KW Moore. 22/1:45-46.  
Te Ika A Hemi (James' Fish) - Rupert James. 30/1:10-31.  
Tramping in the Urewera - R Andrew Fuller. 29/1:24-32.  
Tramping Through Tuhoeland: Reminiscences of a Journey in 1924 - Edgar  
Burton. 13/3:165-168, 192.  
Tramping Through the Ureweras - CR Coates. 10/3:85-87.  
Travelling Through the Ureweras - KW Moore. 10/3:88-93.  
Up Country With the Governor. 13/2:45-67.  
The Waikare River, Urewera - WA Pullar. 11/3:163.

## V

- The Valley of the Waiotahi. 36/2:125-126.
- VANCOUVER, GEORGE: In the Track of Vancouver - WT Parham. 15/3:166-171.
- A Vanished Race: The Passing of the Moriori - Geo. M Fowlds. 15/3:172-176.
- VERGEEST, Steve - "Langside": Stepping Back in Time. 57/2:49-56.  
- Mary Ann Murray, Ladies Maid: From St. Croix to Katikati. 58/2:42-63.
- VERGEEST, Wendy – And the Bride wore... 63/1:33
- The Very Rev. J.G. Laughton, C.M.G., J.P. - Lawrence M Rogers. 13/3:159-164.
- A Vice-Regal Legacy - WT Parham. 26/1:29-31.
- VICTORIA CROSS:  
East Coast memories - Victoria Cross presented to family - Anne Moore. 50/1:40-46.  
Samuel Mitchell and the Victoria Cross - Jinty Rorke. 49/1:8-15.
- Victoriana in Textiles - Jo-Anne Knowles. 58/1:26-31.
- Victory and defeat: Tauranga 1864 – Esther Liddle. 62/2:50-53
- Vikings of the Sunrise - HD London. 2.
- A vintage garden party – Lee Switzer. 67/1:19-20.
- Violet Ada Briffault, QSM, LRAM – Mark Smale. 70/1:30-33
- Visit of an American Naturalist to the Bay of Plenty, 1881 - Tiena Jordan. 37/1:23-32.
- A Visit to the Bay of Plenty in 1878. 40/1:17-28.
- A Visit to Opotiki in 1873. 38/2:114-116.
- A Visit to Opotiki in 1887. 40/2:109-111
- A Visit to the Pink and White Terraces, 1881. 37/1:58-61.
- A Visit to Tarawera After the Eruption - William Hammond. 14/2:59-65.
- Visit to Waiotapu Prison Camp. 36/1:57-62.
- A Visit to White Island. 33/2:118-120.
- Volcanic Activity on White Island. 27/2:112.
- Volcano Divers - Wade Doak. 23/1:48-52.
- VOLKNER, REV. CARL SYLVIUS:  
A Contemporary Account of the Volkner and Fulloon Murders. 5.  
An Eye Witness Account of the Murder. 22/2:117-119.  
The Rev. Carl Sylvius Volkner - Rev. James H Parkinson. 37/1:56-57.  
Rev. C.S. Volkner and the Tai Rawhiti Expedition, 1864. 7/2:24-36.  
Rev. T.S. Grace's Account of the Volkner Murder. 4.  
St. Stephen the Martyr Church, Opotiki. 22/2:115-117, 120-121.  
Volkner's Letters to Governor Grey. 7/2:24-28; 22/2:122.
- VON LUCKNER, FELIX: The Real Von Luckner story – Max Avery. 64/2:42-51.
- VON TEMPSKY, GUSTAVUS FERDINAND:  
Gustavus Ferdinand Von Tempsky (1828-1868). Appendix to "The History of Goldmining on the River Thames". 9/4:177.  
The Von Tempsky Exhibition, Hamilton - WT Parham. 26/2:87-89.  
Von Tempsky as a Writer - WT Parham. 10/4:142-144.  
Von Tempsky's Sword. 2:Newsletters 11 & 16.
- The Voyage of the *Lady Jocelyn*. 48/2:83-88.
- A voyage from Taranaki to Tauranga on the *Sybil* - Patricia MacDonald. 51/2:32-35.

## W

- WADMORE, DR JAMES CHRISTOPHER: a TRIBUTE TO James Christopher Wadmore, 1878-1938 – Dr Ian Shearer. 60:1/42-44.
- WADMORE, J.C. - Murupara Carvings. 2:Newsletter 11.

- Te Toka-a-- Houmea. The Rock of Houmea (Shag). 1; 10/1:4-5.
- WAIHAU BAY: James and Maria Walker. 12/4:162-164.  
Pioneering Days at Orete Point, Better Known as Waihaui Bay, East Cape  
- T. Thorne Seccombe. 11/1:3-19; 11/2:87-112.
- WAIHI: Sinking on the Treasure Island Reef: Gold Mining at Waihi Beach - PR  
Moore. 45/2:75-79.  
Working Around the North Island, 1890-1920 - Patrick Keegan. 38/1:46-61.
- WAIHI RIVER: The Kaituna and Waihi River fords and ferry services - Alister Matheson.  
42/2:78-94.
- The Waikare River, Urewera - WA Pullar. 11/3:163.
- WAIKAREMOANA, LAKE: Skin Divers Find Barges in Lake Waikaremoana - Nancy Jones.  
21/2:95-97.
- WAIKATO: The Diary of Francis Jorton Foster. 36/2:63-72.  
Hunting in Tauranga With the Waikato Hounds, 1897-1931 - A.H. Matheson.  
35/1:1-15; 35/2:85-102.
- WAIMANA: How Waimana Got its Name - Rangi Rakuraku. 27/2:107-108.  
Images from the past. 46/1:53.  
Memoirs of Robert Fleming Wardlaw - Bob Wardlaw. 54/1:1-11.  
The Mission School, Tanatana, Waimana, 1922-1959 - F Rakuraku.  
26/2:99-100, 102.  
The Settlements of Waimana and Nukuhou - RA Bell. 26/2:97.  
Waimana/Nukuhou Methodist Church. 12/3:xxxii-xxxiii.  
The Waimana-Ruatoki-Galatea Track - Thorne Seccombe. 5.  
Waimana Settlement - the Years Before - Bernard Sladden. 10/3:95-98.  
Waimana Valley, 25 Years of Settlement. 39/2:87-94.  
Waimana's Early Days. 31/2:120-123.  
Waimana's Golden Jubilee. 5.  
Waimana's Picture Theatre - Allen Bell & Winsome Mitchell. 54/1:12-13.  
Whakatane, Opouriao and Waimana Visited 1880-1882. 22/1:3-13.
- Waimapu Flour Mill - A.C. Bellamy. 38/1:62-66.
- WAIOEKA: Historical Societies Traverse Old Routes - Emma Bridge. 18/1:46-50.  
Opotiki History - Agnes J McCallion. 16/1:46-49.  
Pioneering Days of the Waioeka - Andrew McLean. 12/4:174-180.  
Points of Interest Along the Road - John Redpath. 12/4:180-181, 187.  
Waoeka Gorge Road Opening - Duncan Shaw. 27/2:108-109.
- WAIIOHAU: Further Memories of Waiohau. 22/1:38-39, 43.  
Memories of Waiohau, Bay of Plenty - Elsie E Little. 22/1:30-37.
- WAIORONGOMAI: History of the Waiorongomai Goldfield - AG Matheson. 43/1:1-14.
- WAIOTAHU: Early Days in the Waiotahi Valley - Dorothy Du Pontet. 12/2:63-71.  
An early settler's orchard - HP Toone. 47/2:55-57.  
Historical Background of Waiotahi Exchange. 22/2:129.  
Opotiki History. 18/1:41-43.  
Recollections of the Home Guard in Waiotahi, Opotiki - HP Toone. 48/1:3-4.  
Te Karihi Potae - Nelly Collier. 6/3:xv-xvi.  
The Valley of the Waiotahi. 36/2:125-126.  
Waiotahi childhood memories - HP Toone. 49/1:26-29.
- WAIOTAPU: Visit to Waiotapu Prison Camp. 36/1:57-62.
- WAIRAKA: How Wairaka Statue Became Part of the Whakatane Scene - "Ranana".  
24/2:94-101.  
St. Joseph's Catholic Church at Wairaka, Whakatane - Dennis Horrigan  
35/2:112-126.  
Tamatea-ki-Huatahi Dining Hall. 14/3:125.  
The Wairaka Statue - HD London. 13/3:196-198.
- SS WAIARARAPA: Diary of a Voyage From Greenock to Auckland per *Oamaru* to Port  
Chalmers thence per SS *Wairarapa* to Auckland 1882-1883. 21/1:3-17; 21/2:108-112.
- WAIERERE WATERFALL (Whakatane):  
Flax, Flour and the Wairere Waterfall - A van der Wouden. 35/2:73-78.

Wairere Waterfall [Tauranga]. 2:Newsletter 14.

WAIRUA, PETA

- The Siege of Koka-a-Kuku Pa. 10/1:11-12.
- Te Tai-o-Ruawano: A Whale. A Legend of Tahu. 1; 10/1:5.

WAITANGI, TREATY OF:

- Events leading up to the presentation of the Treaty of Waitangi – Paul Moon. 61/2:37-38
- Historical Background to the Treaty of Waitangi - IS McHarg. 2.
- Some Comments on Buick's "Treaty of Waitangi" - HD London. 14/2:79-80.
- The Treaty of Waitangi - Rev. J Irwin. 32/2:93-99.
- The Treaty of Waitangi in the Bay of Plenty - Errol J Westgate. 39/1:44-58.

WAITITI, John - The Story of Tamahae. 15/2:142-146.

Wakas (Canoes). 2.

A Walk From Whakatane to Rotorua, and an Ascent of Mt. Edgecumbe in 1899. 25/2:97-100.

A Walk to the Whakatane Heads. 1.

WALKER, JAMES & MARIA: James and Maria Walker. 12/4:162-164.

WALKER, K Phyllis - Early History of the Raukokore District. 12/4:165-168.

WALMSLEY, WILLIAM: William Walmsley: Tauranga's first Librarian - Barbara Moore. 55/1:1-6.

WALSH T Crosbie - White Island. 42/2:95-99.

WALTHEW, D - If Only. 34/1:24-26.

WALTON, A - A Storepit Site (N77/574) at Kawerau. 29/2:71-79.

WALTON, A & McFADGEN, BG - Rescue Excavation on a Pa Site near Opotiki in the Eastern Bay of Plenty. 31/2:113-119.

WANGANUI: William Thomas Owen: Chymist of Abingdon and Wanganui - Dr Stephen Hamilton. 57/2:59-65.

The War of 1864 and its aftermath - JJ Piercy. 53/2:56-65.

WARD, AD - The History of the East Coast Trust. 6/4:107-115.

WARD, CHARLES JAMES: Narrative of Mr Charles James Ward of Rarotonga, Cook Islands. 16/1:3-14.

WARD, G Arnold – Tauranga: The Capital of the BBay of Plenty. 63/2:48-55

WARD, HENRY AUGUSTUS:

- Visit of an American Naturalist to the Bay of Plenty, 1881 - Tiena Jordan. 37/1:23-32.
- A Visit to the Pink and White Terraces, 1881. 37/1:58-61.

WARD, SR - An early Tauranga pioneer. 44/2:59-63.

WARDLAW, ROBERT FLEMING: Memoirs of Robert Fleming Wardlaw - Bob Wardlaw. 54/1:1-11.

A Wartime Visit to the Bay of Plenty - WT Parham. 37/2:71-75; 38/1:42-45.

Was Young Nick's Head the First Piece of Land Seen by Captain Cook and His Crew? 18/2:109-110.

WATT, Cecil - Flour Mills in the Lakes District. 19/1:21-29.

- A Short History of Tikitere. 13/3:137-143.

WAUGH, Richard L.H.

- Albert John Nicholas, Early N.Z. Settler and Trader. 15/1:60-73.
- Albert John Nicholas, Early N.Z. Trader [Correspondence]. 12/3:153-154

WAY, WH - The Museum Movement. 8/4:139-141.

We all scream for ice cream – Glen West. 64/1:31-34.

We Played the Game - Kate Shaw. 34/2:91-94.

WEBSTER, Peter J - Maungapohatu - A Short History. 21/2:84-92.

- When the King Comes to Gisborne - A Maori Millenium in 1906. 15/1:46-59.

WEBSTER, WILLIAM: The Strange Case of William Webster - LW Melvin. 16/1:14-21.

WELCH, JWF - The Maori as a Military Engineer. 16/2:86-91.

WELLINGTON: An Early Victorian New Zealand Diary - Thornton Marshall. 16/1:22-37; 16/2:109-124.

Van der WERFF, MB - Junction Hotel, Katikati. 44/1:11-18.

WEST FAMILY: From Burbage to Edgecumbe in 1954 – Morley West. 70/2:71-76

- WEST, Glen - Archaeological Site Visit. 70/2:56-59  
 - Christopher Caisley and early Whakatane – Glen West & Neville Thompson. 7/2:86-90  
 – We all scream for ice cream. 64/1:31-34.
- WEST, Morley - Early Photographers of Whakatane and District. 69/2:62-63  
 - From Burbage to Edgecumbe in 1954. 70/2:71-76  
 – Sister Annie Henry & Rev, John Laughton – Hihita & Hoani. 69/1:1-3
- Western Bay Museum. 64/2:52-53.
- WESTGATE, Errol J.  
 - American Soldiers Visit Whakatane, 1943. 40/2:117-118.  
 - The Cost of Recording History [Editorial]. 25/1:iii.  
 - The magic of Cobalt. 43/1:19-23.  
 - On Board the Lutterworth. 27/2:101-106.  
 - Overland Journey From Auckland to Port Nicholson, 1843. 38/1:16-20.  
 - The Te Teko Post Office 1879-1980. 28/2:94-99.  
 - The Treaty of Waitangi in the Bay of Plenty. 39/1:44-58.  
 - Whakatane Agricultural & Pastoral Association 75th Anniversary. 32/1:42-47.  
 - Whakatane Museum - A New Era. 39/2:102-113.  
 - Your Museum and the Antiquities Bill, 1975 [Editorial]. 23/1:i.
- WESTGATE, ERROL J: [Obituary]. 54/2:4-6.
- WESTON, ERNEST: A Young Man's Adventures in a New Land - V.A. Rucroft. 7/4:98-106.
- WESTON, GEORGE: George Weston or Sidney Buckingham Wicks? - Christine Clement. 59/2:52-54.
- Whakaari-Awakeri Hot Springs. 4.
- WHAKAMARAMA: HH Sharplin, a man of energy and ideas - Peg Cummins. 59/1:12-19.
- Whakapapa of Ahumai Te Paerata - Pei Te Hurinui Jones. 12/2:79.
- Whakarewa Hoanga - Formerly at Matata - Robert Fulton. 3.
- Whakarewa Hoanga, formerly at Matata. Extracts from R Fulton & E Best, compiled by HD London. 56/2:54-57.
- WHAKAREWAREWA:  
 Geology of Whakarewarewa State Forest Park - Philip Andrews. 31/2:106-110.  
 Whakarewarewa State Forest Park, Rotorua - Ralph Naylor. 24/2:57-70.
- WHAKATANE: Age of Buried Trees in Whakatane Borough - WA Pullar. 11/3:164; 11/4:211.  
 American Soldiers Visit Whakatane, 1943 - Errol Westgate. 40/2:117-118.  
 Ancient Pa Sites Along the Hills. 1.  
 Ana-o-Muriwai (Princess Muriwai Cave) - WA Pullar. 9/4:192-194.  
 The Anton van der Wouden and Haldane Room – Warner Haldane, Hans Rook, Tiena Jordan. 67/1:3-6.  
 Archaeology at Whakatane - KW Moore. 21/2:113-122; 22/1:50-63; 56/2:78-99.  
 As I Remember Whakatane - Mrs Maggie Pearson. 14/1:11-14.  
 The Awatapu Causeway - Anton van der Wouden. 51/2:21-25.  
 Briartown - A van der Wouden. 42/1:49-50.  
 Buses in the Whakatane District - Clive Otway. 49/1:1-7.  
 The Catholic Church in Whakatane - Rev. Fr. BF Arahill. 15/1:39-44.  
 The Catholic Parish of Whakatane 1840-1990 - B Brosnahan. 41/1:1-24.  
 The Ceremony of "Planting" the Kumara - HD London. 17/2:121-122.  
 Christopher Caisley and early Whakatane – Glen West & Neville Thompson. 70/2:86-90  
 The C.M.S. Missionaries Came to Whakatane - CR Coates. 4.  
 The Church Missionary Society in Whakatane and Eastern Bay of Plenty District 1828-1903 - CR Coates. 1.  
 Commerce Street Reminiscences. 14/1:15-16.  
 The Creeke Family of Whakatane - Tiena Jordan. 57/2:57-58.  
 Dairy Companies on the Opotiki and Whakatane Counties - A van der Wouden. 42/1:10-14.  
 The Diary of W. Franklin-Brown. 22/1:17-29.  
 Dr Frederick Appleby, 1893-1973 – Pat Appleby & Pixie Wilding. 69/2:73-76

Early Attempts to Demolish Pohaturoa Rock. 5.  
 The Early Ferries in the Whakatane District - A van der Wouden. 31/1:43-56.  
 Early Kopeopeo - Some Notes. 14/1:17.  
 Early Memories: Rugby, the Freezing Works and Whale Island - WG Russell. 52/1:16-21.  
 Early Photographers of Whakatane and District – Morley West. 69/2:62-63  
 Famous for hospitality – Hotels in the Bay of Plenty. 65/2:70-77.  
 Fifty Years of the *Beacon* - Anton van der Wouden. 37/1:55.  
 Fifty years of service in Whakatane – Budget Advisory Service. 65/2:48-51.  
 Flax, Flour and the Wairere Waterfall - A van der Wouden. 35/2:73-78.  
 Flax industry in the Whakatane District - Anton van der Wouden. 49/2:76-87.  
 Float-Plane Lights on Whakatane Estuary - HD London. 18/1:53-54.  
 From Hawkes Bay to Whakatane, Via Taupo, in 1857. 40/1:46-60.  
 The Garaway family of Whakatane - Shirley Arabin. 52/1:7-11.  
 Geological History of the Whakatane District - J Healy. 15/1:9-27.  
 The Great Carved House, Mataatua, of Whakatane. 5:Newsletter 43.  
 The Great Carved House, Mataatua, of Whakatane - HD London. 26/1:15-24.  
 Historic Pa Sites at Whakatane - HD London. 10/2:43-50.  
 The history of Valley Road, Whakatane to Taneatua – Ken Moore. 60:2/45-48.  
 How "Mataatua" Canoe Became Part of the Scene at Whakatane - C Kingsley-Smith. 24/1:18-20.  
 How Te Ano-o-Muriwai Cave Became Part of the Whakatane Scene – C Kingsley-Smith. 27/1:16-17.  
 How Te Poronu Roadside Memorial Became Part of the Whakatane Scene - HD London. 25/1:12-17.  
 How Wairaka Statue Became Part of the Whakatane Scene - "Ranana". 24/2:94-101.  
 Images from the past. 44/2:122; 49/2:114.  
 Jean Lampila, S.M., at Whakatane - Walter Gibbons. 38/1:1-6.  
 John Alexander Wilson: First Resident Missionary in Opotiki-Whakatane 1840-1851 - Jim Irwin. 15/3:160-166.  
 Kohi Point Scenic Reserve: Kapu-te-Rangi (Toi's Pa) Historic Reserve. 15/2:152.  
 A Maori Sand Burial Ground [Opihi]. 5.  
 Mataatua Wharenuui, the long journey home – Dr Ian Shearer. 60:2/52-54.  
 Memorial Shelter at Pohaturoa Rock. 1.  
 Memories of early Taneatua and Whakatane - NH Semmens. 46/2:78-84.  
 Memories of early Whakatane - Helen Rosa Erwin. 26/1:2-14.  
 [Memories of Mr R.S. Tulley]. 14/4:xxv.  
 Memories of the Whakatane Post Office. 47/2:63.  
 Memories of working in a country Post Office - WP Wylie. 47/2:58-62.  
 The Murder of James Fulloon - JCM Cresswell. 4; 13/3:120-127.  
 My memories of Whakatane: eighty years ago - Eric Ramson. 51/1:36-42  
*Mystacina tuberculatis* in Captivity - HD London. 17/2:122-124.  
 Native Law at Whakatane. 13/1:28-30.  
 Notes on Whakatane.  
 Old Mission House Burnt - CR Coates. 5.  
 An Old Relic (Mill Stone). 1.  
 Opotiki Group Visit Whakatane, 1891. 18/1:44-46.  
 Our Trip From New Plymouth to Whakatane, Via Onehunga - Nell Ramson. 27/1:8-15.  
 The Passing of an Era. 8/3:85-95.  
 Pataka Kuwaha From Whakatane. 2:Newsletter 17.  
 Pohaturoa: The Rock – Te Runanga o Ngati Awa and Whakatane District Council. 63/2:37  
 Pohaturoa Rock – Clive Kingsley-Smith. 63/2:36  
 Pohaturoa Rock, Whakatane - HD London. 11/1:28-32.  
 Pohaturoa, the Sacred Rock of Whakatane - Te Tawhero Tuati. 1.

Recent Investigations at Whakatane - WA Pullar. 10/4:147-149.  
 Reminiscences of a Mission Nurse - Ada J North. 14/1:18-21.  
 The Reopening of Whakatane District Museum - HD London. 26/2:101-102.  
 River Courses and Shorelines at Whakatane - WA Pullar. 11/4:199-202.  
 St. Joseph's Catholic Church at Wairaka, Whakatane - Dennis Horrigan.  
 35/2:112-126.  
 Ships of Other Days. 1.  
 Site Recording in the Whakatane District - AD Mabon, WA Pullar & KW Moore.  
 12/2:72-75.  
 Some Notes Concerning Whakatane's First White Woman - Violet A Rucroft.  
 8/4:160-162.  
 Some Reminiscences of Early Whakatane - CS Armstrong. 5; 14/1:7-10.  
 Squabbles about Pohaturoa. 63/2:37-40  
 The Story of an Enterprise. The History of the Whakatane Board Mills - WG  
 Clavis. 17/1:41-55.  
 The Story of Mails and Communications in and Around Whakatane During  
 Past Hundred Years - VA.Rucroft. 6/4:125-130.  
 The Strand East, Whakatane - Shirley Arabin. 52/1:1-6.  
 Tamatea-ki-Huatahi Dining Hall. 14/3:125.  
 Te Kooti's Raid on Whakatane, 1869 - C Kingsley-Smith. 1.  
 Te Koputu a Te Whanga a Toi, Whakatane Library and Exhibition Centre.  
 60:2/55-56.  
 Te Whare Taonga o Taketake, Whakatane District Museum and Research  
 Centre. Official opening speech – Tony Bonne. 67:1/1-2.  
 Toi's Pa. 1:Newsletters 8 & 9; 2:Newsletter 14.  
 Toroa Pa. 1:Newsletters 8 & 9; 2:Newsletter 14.  
 The Town of the Talking Stones - C.Kingsley-Smith. 24/1:28.  
 A Tradition Concerning Toi. 4.  
 A tribute to James Christopher Wadmore, 1878-1938 – Dr Ian Shearer.  
 60:2/42-44.  
 Two Prominent Figures in Early Whakatane History - WT Parham. 15/1:87-96.  
 The Union of our Local Bodies - HD London. 24/2:91-93.  
 The Wairaka Statue - HD London. 13/3:196-198.  
 Wairere Waterfall. 2:Newsletter 14.  
 A Walk From Whakatane to Rotorua and an Ascent of Mt. Edgecumbe in 1899.  
 25/2:97-100.  
 A Walk to Whakatane Heads. 1.  
 Whakatane Agricultural & Pastoral Association 75th Anniversary - EJ Westgate.  
 32/1:42-47.  
 Whakatane Airport - HD London. 9/1:22-23.  
 Whakatane to Awakeri Springs. 1.  
 Whakatane Chronicles. 25/1:27-30.  
 The Whakatane Crete Veterans Association - Walter Gibbons. 40/1:29-33.  
 Whakatane & District Historical Society 50<sup>th</sup> Anniversary Address - Judith  
 Binney. 50/2:59-63.  
 Whakatane & District Historical Society 60<sup>th</sup> anniversary – Dr Ian Shearer.  
 60:2/39-41.  
 The Whakatane District Museum - A van der Wouden. 28/1:51-53.  
 Whakatane during the War years. 43/2:101-105.  
 Whakatane in the 1890s. 47/1:3-6.  
 Whakatane Flooding, 1965. 13/1:34.  
 Whakatane Golf Club. 12/3:xxxii.  
 Whakatane Historical Society: Celebrating 60 years 1952-2012: Whakatane &  
 District Historical Society's anniversary luncheon. 61/2:35-36  
 Whakatane in 1907 - Charles R Kirk. [includes street names] 14/1:2-6.  
 Whakatane Magistrate's Court 1873-1880 - Tiena Jordan. 57/1:26-28.  
 Whakatane Museum - A New Era - Errol J Westgate. 39/2:102-113.



Whakatane Museum celebrates a quarter century of achievement - Warner Haldane. 45/2:99-102.

Whakatane Museum Note. 35/1:59.

Whakatane to Ohope. 1.

Whakatane, Opouriao and Waimana Visited 1880-1882. 22/1:3-13.

Whakatane Public Library - Tiena Jordan. 35/1:42-51.

Whakatane Rowing Club. 4.

The Whakatane Shipping Company Ltd, 1915 - A van der Wouden. 45/1:1-3.

Whakatane Threatened in 1868. 1; 4; 5.

Whakatane's Early Newspapers. 4.

Whakatane's First Bridge - A van der Wouden. 32/2:125-127.

Whakatane's First Hospital - CR Coates. 4.

Whakatane's First Post Office. 3:Newsletter 30.

Whakatane's Freezing Works - AJ Sheat. 6/4:132-133.

Whakatane's geological history - David Kear. 48/1:25-58.

Whakatane's New Wharf - Ohiwa Harbour. 5.

The White Brothers – Justine Neal. 65/1:9-16.

Working Around the North Island, 1890-1920 - Patrick Keegan. 38/1:46-61.

WHAKATANE, M.V.: The MV *Whakatane* - Tiena Jordan. 38/1:39-41.

WHAKATOHEA: The Story and Origins of Te Whakatohea - AC Lyall. 19/1:35-43; 20/1:36-40, 60-67; 20/2:116-118.

WHALE ISLAND:

An account of a journey to White and Whale Islands – Frederick N Christian. 60/2:57-68.

Early memories: Rugby, the Freezing Works and Whale Island - WG Russell. 52/2:16-21.

End of a Rabbit Infestation - EO Pedersen & EB Roche. 23/1:53-55.

The Height of Whale Island. 5.

Historic Archaeological Sites on Whale Island - PR Moore. 35/1:30-37.

Maori Double Canoe Off Whale Island, 1769 - KW Moore. 13/2:103-104.

Motuhora, or Whale Island: An Outline History - AH Garaway. 24/1:1-7.

Rock quarries on Whale Island - A van der Wouden & PR Moore. 42/1:36-39.

Visit of An American Naturalist to the Bay of Plenty, 1881 - Tiena Jordan. 37/1:23-32.

Whale Island. 22/1:46.

Whale Island, or Motuhora - HD London. 4.

Whale island sulphur - PR Moore. 42/1:32-35.

Whaling in the Bay of Plenty - HD London. 24/2:71-84.

WHANGAMARINO SCHOOL: Teaching in a Native School during the 1940s - Anne Moore. 49/1:42-48.

WHANGAPARAOA: Outline History of the Whangaparaoa District, Cape Runaway. 14/4:139-143.

Wharau-Rangi Pa. 1.

Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - the Chapmans, 1845-1861 - Alister Matheson. 49/1:49-57.

Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu: The Goodyears 1883-1896 - Alister Matheson. 51/1:18-29.

Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - Ihaia Te Ahu, 1861-1870 - Alister Matheson. 49/2:70-75.

Wharekahu C.M.S. Mission Station, Maketu - the Spencers, 1870-1883 - Alister Matheson. 50/2:64-75.

Wharves on the Ohiwa Harbour - A van der Wouden. 40/2:102-107.

WHATMAN, ACW - Following Seccombe. 10/1:14-15.

The Whatu Kura a Tangaroa (A Legend of Omaio). 4.

When the King Comes to Gisborne - A Maori Millenium in 1906 - Peter Webster. 15/1:46-59.

Where Every Prospect Pleases - C.W.I. 13/3:177-178.

"Where is Whakatane?" Early Awakeri Settlers' Memories. 49/2:103-113.

Where Was Mataatua Built? - A van der Wouden. 40/2:99-101.

WHITE, ABRAHAM BENNET: The White Brothers – Justine Neal. 65/1:9-16.

WHITE, Charles G. - The Schooner *John Dunscombe*. 12/3:137-138.  
 - The Schooner *John Dunscombe* [Correspondence]. 12/2:93-94.

WHITE FAMILY: George and Bennett White - Douglas Chitty. 11/4:178-184.  
 George and Bennett White [Correspondence]. 12/2:93.  
 The White Brothers – Justine Neal. 65/1:9-16.  
 James Charles White, Brother of George and Bennett White. Appendix  
 to "George and Bennett White". 11/4:183-184.  
 Two Prominent Figures in Early Whakatane History - WT Parham.  
 15/1:87-96.

WHITE, GEORGE WILLIAM: The White Brothers – Justine Neal. 65/1:9-16.

WHITE, HENRY GEORGE DAVID: Henry George David (Dave) White 1923-2009 -  
 Tributes to Dave White. 57/2:39-43.

WHITE, HGD - The Diary of Alfred Parkinson. 20/1:28-35.  
 - An Echo of the Tairawhiti Expedition, 1864. 21/1:52-53.  
 - Military Activities in the Opotiki District in 1870. 20/1:41-45.  
 - Site Recording and Surveying in the Opotiki District. 19/2:133-134.  
 - Turbulent Waters - Events at the Bay of Islands in 1845. 21/2:66-83.

WHITE, JONATHAN ROBERT: Jonathan Robert White, MNZM, 1938-2021 – Wayne Marriott.  
 69/2:46-49

WHITE ISLAND:  
 An account of a journey to White and Whale Islands – Frederick N Christian.  
 60/2:57-68.  
 Analysis of White Island. 5.  
 A Botanist at White Island in 1826. Alan Cunningham's Diary - AH Matheson.  
 22/1:40-43.  
 Christmas on White Island, 1927 - M Rosser. 33/2:83-90.  
 Crown Ownership of White Island. 5.  
 An Excursion to White Island - 60 Years Ago. 5.  
 The Gannets of White Island - WT Parham. 18/2:104-108, 110.  
 Gannets on a volcano - WT Parham. 49/2:93-96.  
 "Island Volcano" by W.T. Parham - Ernest E Bush [Book Review]. 22/1:68-69.  
 Living on a Volcano - WT Parham. 23/1:43-47.  
 Man Against the Mountain. The Story of White Islands Products Ltd - WT Parham.  
 17/1:56-66.  
 Memories of White Island - Hilda Gray. 14/1:27.  
 Post Office on White Island. 4.  
 Some Aspects of Activity of White Island Volcano, 1967-1978 - RH Clark. 27/1:2-7.  
 'A steady, honest and hardworking man' - Shirley Arabin. 53/2:43-47.  
 Visit of an American Naturalist to the Bay of Plenty, 1881 - Tiena Jordan. 37/1:23-32.  
 A Visit to White Island. 33/2:118-120.  
 Volcanic Activity on White Island. 27/2:112.  
 Volcano Divers - Wade Doak. 23/1:48-52.  
 Whakaari-Awakeri Hot Springs. 4.  
 White Island. 3:Newsletter 23.  
 White Island - HD London. 4.  
 White Island - T Crosbie Walsh. 42/2:95-99.  
 White Island Activity. 26/1:54.  
 White Island Proclaimed a Private Scenic Reserve. 5.  
 The White Island Trench. 5.  
 White Island Visited in 1894. 21/1:39-43.  
 White Island, or Whakaari - Bernard Sladden. 1.  
 Will White Island Explode? - WT Parham. 22/1:48-49.  
 The Worst Hell on Earth - Claude Sarich. 21/1:44-46.

The White Brothers – Justine Neal. 65/1:9-16.

White Pine Bush, Whakatane West - Violet A Rucroft & CA Huygens. 8/3:115.

WHITEHEAD, HL - Hilda Beatrice Hewlett 1864-1943. 41/2:76-82.  
 - The Tauranga Aerodrome as an RNZAF Station in WWII – Hugh L Whitehead & Max Avery. 69/1:34-42

WHITEHOUSE, AH: AH Whitehouse - An Early Film Pioneer - Jinty Rorke. 32/1:17-23.

WHITIANGA: The White Brothers – Justine Neal. 65/1:9-16.

WHITMORE, MAJOR GENERAL SIR GEORGE: Maori Wars. 8/2:37-57, 64-65.  
 The Whitmore Expedition to Ruatahuna, 1869. 10/3:64-78.  
 The Whitmore Expedition to Ruatahuna, 1869 - Henry Tacy Clarke. 10/4:132-137.

WHITTHAUS, EDMUND FRANCIS: Dearest Ella: Your devoted old man. Frank xxx  
 63/1:13-16

WHITTHAUS, EF - Developing a Farm at Otakiri, on the Rangitaiki Plains. 25/2:78-90, 93  
 The whole country benefits - Dr Hirini Moko Mead. 51/1:30-35.

WHYTE, Wendy - Captain Macmillan, a remarkable life and legacy. 59/2:58-64.  
 - Miller Family tragedy. 67/1:11-12.

WI REPA, DR T - Notes on the Tipunas. 6/1:9-16.

WICKHAM, Max P.J.  
 - The Tasman Tree Nursery at Te Teko. 28/2:115.  
 - Tasman's Ships, the *Heemskerck* and the *Zeehaen*. 14/3:107-114.

WICKS, SIDNEY BUCKINGHAM: George Weston or Sidney Buckingham Wicks? - Christine Clement. 59/2:52-54.

WILDING, Pixie – Dr Frederick Appleby, 1893-1973 – Pat Appleby & Pixie Wilding. 69/2:73-76  
 Will White Island Explode? - W.T. Parham. 22/1:48-49.

WILLACY: Geoff – Mary Humphries: Aspects of her interesting life – Justine Neal, Shirley Arabin & Geoff Willacy. 63/2:42-47

William Thomas Owen: Chymist of Abingdon and Wanganui - Dr Stephen Hamilton. 57/2:59-65.

William Walmsley: Tauranga's first Librarian - Barbara Moore. 55/1:1-6.

WILLIAMS, HENRY:  
 Henry Williams in Eastern Bay of Plenty - Lawrence M. Rogers. 15/1:28-30.  
 Rev. Henry Williams, C.M.S. Missionary at Whakatane, 1828. 6/4:122-124.  
 "Te Wiremu" by Rev. Lawrence M. Rogers - E.E. Bush [Book Review].  
 21/2:132-135.

WILLIAMSON, PW - A Young Tourist in Rotorua in 1910. 32/2:63-72.

WILLIAMSON, Philip - Sheep Farming in the New Zealand Bush. 33/2:106-117.

Willie and his family – Graeme Brown. 70/1:3-9

WILSON, CJ; HIKUROA, DC; GRAVLEY, DM & OLSEN, AW - The geologic history of Matata as revealed after the 2005 disaster. 54/2:7-18.

WILSON, DR EDWARD:  
 Dr Edward Wilson's Diary, 1904 [Correspondence]. 17/2:135.  
 A Trip Through the North Island in 1904 by Dr Edward Wilson, Naturalist and Companion to Capt. Robert F. Scott. 17/1:8-28.

WILSON, HD - Some Notes on the Marae Mahaitae, Tahiti. 11/3:165-166.

WILSON, JOHN ALEXANDER: John Alexander Wilson: First Resident Missionary in Opotiki-Whakatane 1840-1851 - Jim Irwin. 15/3:160-166.

WILSON, JOHN J.: Journal of a Voyage From London to Auckland, New Zealand 1861-1862. 25/2:107-113.

WILSON, Martin G  
 - The Development of Education in Murupara. 10/2:34-37.  
 - The Kawerau Korewa Stone. 10/4:151-153.  
 - The Royal Quarter Guard, Government House, Wellington, 12-13 January 1954. 24/1:21-27.  
 - The 30-Year Generation Span [Correspondence]. 11/1:45-46.  
 - Tuwhare House. 9/1:11-12.

Wise's map of Tauranga and Mount Maunganui. 64/1:17-18.

WITHERS, PAKI: Paki Withers Still Going Strong. 12/4:172-173.

WOMEN'S CHRISTIAN TEMPERANCE UNION: Bringing Temperance to the Bay, 1914  
 - Florence Harsant. 30/2:110-120.

- WOODBERRY, Mrs May Sen. - Early Otakiri Farming - From a Woman's Point of View. 25/2:91-93.
- WOODHOUSE, Alice - William Colenso [Correspondence]. 10/1:17.
- WOODS, Geoff - The *Seaward* adventure. 54/2:19-39.
- WORBOYS, RE & MOORE, KW - Tatahoata Cemetery Reserve, Ruatahuna, Urewera Country, Now Kainaha Cemetery Historic Reserve. 22/1:45-46.
- Working Around the North Island, 1890-1920 - Patrick Keegan. 34/2:67-87; 37/2:98-121; 38/1:46-61.
- The Working Life of a Field Scientist - WA Pullar. 31/1:35-42.
- World Climatic Conditions - BC Adam. 2.
- WORLD WAR I:
- Dearest Ella: Your devoted old man. Frank xxx 63/1:13-16
  - Mauao's Peace Monument - Justine Neal. 58/1:6-10.
  - The meaning of ANZAC. 63/1:3-6
  - Our Dear Boy Harry: Remembering Henry Oscar Parkinson – Peter J Carr. 63/1:7-12
  - Passchendaele: The "Battle of Mud". 65/2:40-41.
  - Passchendaele: 12 October 1917 – Amanda Yang. 65/2:38-39.
  - Private Kurei Papuni: His name will not be forgotten – Caitlin Papuni-McLellan. 63/2:56-57
  - The real Von Luckner story – Max Avery. 64/2:42-51.
  - Sydney Carl Jordan, 1898-1917. 65/2:42-43.
  - The Three Musketeers – Max Avery. 65/1:27-34.
- WORLD WAR II:
- Bob Batt, HMS *Achilles*, and the Battle of the River Plate – Max Avery. 62/2:62-69
  - Coastwatching in the Auckland Islands, 1941-1942 - Bruce Evetts. 40/2:79-91.
  - Fifty years after the War - HF Alley. 44/1:8-10.
  - Growing up in Katikati during World War Two – Ellen McCormack. 62/2:60-61
  - Men's Work? Girls can do anything: Marjory Shaw's story, told by Claude Hewlett & Joy Edmonds - Shirley Arabin. 58/1:1-5.
  - The mystery about Brigadier-General Reginald Miles - Max Avery . 49/2:16-21.
  - The strange case of Capt Jonas - Max Avery. 44/2:64-84.
  - The Tauranga Aerodrome as an RNZAF Station in WWII – Hugh L Whitehead & Max Avery. 69/1:34-42
  - The Whakatane Crete Veterans Association - Walter Gibbons. 40/1:29-33.
  - Whakatane during the War years. 43/2:101-105.
  - World War II - "Maketu Boys Praised" - Alister Matheson. 57/1:8-12.
  - You will report ... an oral history of two women's munitions factory experience during WW2 - Kushla Heane. 59/1:5-11.
- The Worst Hell on Earth - Claude Sarich. 21/1:44-46.
- Van der WOUDE, ANTON:
- Anton van der Wouden 1929-1994 - A Tribute. 42/2:59-77.
  - The Anton van der Wouden and Haldane Room – Warner Haldane, Hans Rook, Tiena Jordan. 67:1/3-6.
- van der WOUDE, Anton
- The Awatapu Causeway. 51/2:21-25.
  - Briartown. 42/1:49-50.
  - Captain Charles Baker, 1839-1883. 30/2:121-123.
  - The Coaster *Tuhoe*. 34/2:101-116.
  - Dairy Companies in the Opotiki and Whakatane Counties. 42/1:10-14.
  - The Early Ferries in the Whakatane District. 31/1:43-56.
  - Earthquakes in the Bay of Plenty. 29/1:51-53.
  - Fifty Years of the *Beacon*. 37/1:55.
  - Flax, Flour and the Wairere Waterfall. 35/2:73-78.
  - Flax industry in the Whakatane District. 49/2:76-87.
  - Flourmilling in the Eastern Bay of Plenty. 32/2:73-87.
  - The Freezing Industry in the Bay of Plenty. 33/1:1-15.
  - Glass Artefacts. 27/2:110-112.

- Hallett's Flaxmill. 25/2:68-77.
- The Introduction of Steam Ships to the Bay of Plenty. 38/1:21-31.
- Maori Ship Owners and Pakeha Ship Builders in the Bay of Plenty 1840-1860. 33/2:90-100.
- Mishaps on the Opotiki Bar. 41/1:43-45.
- The Motu Tragedy. 39/1:59-60.
- Noah Jonassen - The Aerial King. 40/1:1-7.
- The Ohiwa Ferry. 34/1:11-20.
- Passenger transport in Whakatane. 41/1:34-43.
- Shipping in the Bay of Plenty. 46/1:38-51.
- The Street Cows of Opotiki. 49/2:65-69.
- "Tauranga 1882-1982" ed. by A.C. Bellamy [Book Review]. 30/1:64.
- Te Houhi, the Land, the People and the School. 28/1:2-17.
- Te Teko 1840-1920. 28/2:74-86.
- The Te Teko Hotel. 28/2:100-101; 69/2:87-88
- Te Teko and the Railway. 28/2:112-113.
- The Te Teko River Crossing. 28/2:91-93.
- Temperance, or the Lack of it, at Opotiki, 1889-1891. 38/1:32-38.
- The Unfloatable Opotiki Steam Shipping Co. Ltd. 37/1:50-54.
- The Whakatane District Museum. 28/1:51-53.
- The Whakatane Shipping Company Ltd, 1915. 45/1:1-3.
- Whakatane's First Bridge. 32/2:125-127.
- Wharves on the Ohiwa Harbour. 40/2:102-107.
- Where was Mataatua Built? 40/2:99-101.

Van der WOUDE, A & MOORE, PR - Rock quarries on Whale island. 42/1:36-39.

The Wrecking of HMS *Buffalo* in 1840: An Account From the Ship's Log - PR Moore & Margot L Reid. 26/2:58-67.

WRIGG, HARRY CHARLES WILLIAM: A Contested New Zealand Cross - WT Parham. 34/1:42-44.

WYLIE, WP - Memories of working in a country Post Office. 47/2:58-62.

## X

Xmas Day and Boxing Day picnic - AH Glen. 52/2:36-38.

Xmas holidays in the Bay - AH Glen. 52/1:22-29.

## Y

YANG, Amanda – Passchendaele: 12 October 1917. 65/2:38-39.

YEOMAN, Gilbert - Early Settlement Days in the Opouriao Valley, Bay of Plenty. 25/2:94-96.

You will report .. an oral history of two women's munitions factory experience during WW2  
- Kushla Heane. 59/1:5-11.

YOUNG, LR (Bob) - The Kauri mills in the Western Bay of Plenty. 49/2:97-102.

- Timber Mills in the Western Bay of Plenty. Part I 52/1:17-28;  
Part II 52/1:39-53.

A Young Man's Adventures in a New Land - VA Rucroft. 7/4:98-106.

YOUNG NICK'S HEAD: Was Young Nick's Head the First Piece of Land Seen by Captain Cook and His Crew? 18/2:109-110.

A Young Tourist in Rotorua in 1910 - PW Williamson. 32/2:63-72.

# Z

ZEEHAEN: Tasman's Ships, the *Heemskerck* and the *Zeehaen* - MPJ Wickham. 14/3:107-114.

## SECTION 2

### JOURNAL OF THE TAURANGA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

1955-1983

## A

- A.J. Merrielees in Tauranaga - 1910 Onwards - Joan Merrielees. 59:5-8; 66:12-13.  
About Ourselves [Tauranga Historical Society]. 1:5-6.  
ADAMS, E. Lionel- Boyhood at the Mount. 18:22-25.  
    - Major-General Horatio Gordon Robley 1840-1930. 50:Rob 1-4.  
    - Maori Place Names - Tauranga. 23:29-32; 59:40-41.  
    - Motu-o-Puhi. 14:15-16.  
    - Ruins of the Water Jetty. 60:46-47.  
    - Stone Steps. 60:47-48.  
    - A Tainui Genealogy. 13:7-16.  
    - Tauranga and District, 1964. 24:4-6.  
    - Tuhua (Mayor Island). 31:4-7.  
ADAMS, JOHN CUTHBERT: John Cuthbert Adams - Ernest E. Bush. 24:2-3.  
ADAMS, O. - Maori Remedies. Curative Native Plants. 20:15-16.  
Advertising Material by G.V.S. For the Second Settlement. 53:30-34.  
AGRICULTURE: Rice Growing at Te Puke - T. Southon [Talk on]. 34:29-30.  
    Tobacco Growing Venture at Ohauti - Talbot R. Hunt. 60:45-46.  
    Vegetable and Fruit Growing in Kati Kati. 55:30-31.  
    Why Not Two Markers for Tauranga's "Golden Queen"? - Violet Macmillan.  
    50:10-12.  
AINSWORTH, Dorothy L. - The Kaimai Road in 1924. 32:11-13.  
AINSWORTH, E.L.- Impressions of Tauranga - 1924 and After. 28:11-12.  
    - Vanished Landmarks. 6:8-9; 66:29.  
AINSWORTH, Kate L.- Early Otumoetai and Judea. 43:17-19.  
    - Judea: From 1895 to 1905. 14:13-14; 66:17.  
    - Otumoetai in the Middle and Late Nineties. 13:4-6.  
Alfred Nesbit Brown - Pioneer Missionary - L.W. Melvin. 2:5-7.  
ALLELY FAMILY: The Saga of the Allely Family - W.E. Morris. 52:15-17.  
Ancient Homelands of the Maori - J.P. Porter [Talk on]. 38:15-19.  
Ancient Maori Perfumes - W. Colenso. 46:32-33.  
ARATAKI: The Suburb Arataki. 28:23-24.  
ARAWA: From Legend to the Tainui Tradition - W. Ohia & T. Te Kani. 67:9-12.  
    Toi, Te Arawa, and the Great Fleet - J.P. Porter. 42:38-45.  
"Arawa" Farm, Otumoetai - A.H. Matheson. 48:Ar 1-18; 66:18-28.  
Arawa on the Braemar Trail - E.E. Bush. 57:17-18.  
ARCHAEOLOGY: Archaeological Excavations at Kauri Point - L.W. Melvin. 15:11-18.  
    Archaeology of the Coromandel-Bay of Plenty Area - J. Davidson [Talk on].  
    29:33-35.  
    Archaeology - With Special Reference to the Waikato Area - R.D. Pick [Talk  
    on]. 34:38-40.  
    Investigations on the Mount (Mauao). 35:9-10.  
    Kauri and Ongare Points - Kathleen Fletcher. 55:37.  
    Recording of Pa Sites - K.W. Moore [Talk on]. 34:30-31.  
    Ur of the Chaldees - F.A. Eustace [Talk on]. 38:11-13.  
ARIKI: The Cruise of the Yacht *Ariki* from Auckland to Cape Runaway and Back, February  
    1909 - William Heather. 35:36-39.  
The A.C. Baths at Taupo. 51:9.

Armed Settlers - Ernest E. Bush. 20:17-20.  
 The Arrival of the *Carisbrook Castle*. 53:16-17.  
 As Others Saw Us - Tauranga 1920. 61:17-18.  
 ASHER, George - The Historical Asher Family [Talk on]. 38:4-7.  
 The Aspen Tree - A Historical Note- R.D. Cresswell. 28:17.  
 "Athenree" - Brightie McCallum. 64:16-17.  
 AUCKLAND: The Auckland War Memorial Museum - Its Place in the Community - E.G. Turbott. 49:20-23.  
     The Cruise of the Yacht *Ariki* from Auckland to Cape Runaway and Back, February 1909 - William Heather. 35:36-39.  
     Selling Auckland - E.E. Bush. 56:9.  
 Auckland Islands Shipwrecks and Treasure Trove - Herbert Cullen. 59:29-31.  
 Autobiography: Paratene Te Manu. 24:27-30.  
 AVIATION: Early Aviation in the Bay of Plenty. 35:26.  
     Early Aviation in Great Britain - F.E.T. Hewlett [Talk on]. 35:24-26.  
     History of the Tauranga Aero Club 1932-1939 - Walter S. Bell. 60:23-25; 61:11-13. [Refer to the Index of *Historical Review* for Part III].

## B

Background to the Treaty of Waitangi. 1:2-3.  
 BAKER, REV. CHARLES: Scholastic Fragments From the Journals (1849-69) of Charles Baker. 20:22-23.  
     An Unidentified Mission School Report - D.H. Maxwell. 28:24-26; 29:20.  
 BALLARA, Angela - Who Were the Moriori? Popular Myths in New Zealand Pre-history. 55:10-15.  
 BANKS, JOSEPH: Joseph Banks and James Cook. 37:34-35.  
 BARBER, Dr L.H.- The Diary of a Hospital Historian. 58:16-18.  
     - Tauranga's Founders. Were They Really Like That? 67:2-7.  
 BARROWCLOUGH, Rt. Hon. Sir Harold - Gate Pa Centennial Address. 21:3-7.  
 Battle in the Surf. 43:27.  
 The Battle of Taumatawiwi, 1830 - Maurice Fitzgerald. 10:8-16.  
 BAY OF ISLANDS: Report on Bay of Islands Tour - February 1972 - J.P. Porter. 45:9-12.  
     St. Michael's (Maori) Church - Philip L.B. Williams [Correspondence]. 43:2-4.  
 BAY OF PLENTY: Archaeology of the Coromandel-Bay of Plenty Area - J. Davidson [Talk on]. 29:33-35.  
     The Bay of Plenty Co-Operative Dairy, Te Puke. 36:12-16.  
     Bay of Plenty Headlines, 1967 - Michael Foster [Talk on]. 32:41-43.  
     Beginnings of the Catholic Church in the Bay of Plenty - Father Pierce. 29:14-20.  
     Captain Cook's Visit to the Bay of Plenty - B. Sladden. 4:5-7.  
     Captain Cook's Voyage Across the Bay of Plenty - November 1769 - C.C. Southey. 37:11-15; 57:32-35.  
     Commerce in the Bay of Plenty 1830-1847 - L.W. Melvin. 5:11-13.  
     D'Urville's Visit to Bay of Plenty in 1827 - C.C. Southey. 36:16-18.  
     Early Aviation in the Bay of Plenty. 35:26.  
     The Geology of the Bay of Plenty - J.R. Day [Talk on]. 44:8-12.  
     History of the Western Bay of Plenty. 40:1-2.  
     The Poultry Industry in the Bay of Plenty - Marie Watson-Stewart. 60:35-42.  
     The Pre-Fleet Inhabitants of the Bay of Plenty - C. Kingsley-Smith. 35:26-28.  
     Prince Alfred Visits Bay of Plenty - Philip L.B. Williams. 55:5-8.  
     Seashells of the Bay of Plenty - Joan Merrielees. 61:27-28.



- Settlements in the Bay of Plenty. 53:40-41.  
 Some Personalities of the Early Commerce of the Bay of Plenty - L.W. Melvin [Talk on]., 8:16-22.  
 Thomas Black: Early Trader and Settler in the Bay of Plenty - L.W. Melvin. 14:3-12.  
 A Token From the Bay of Plenty - Graeme Brown. 67:19-23.  
 Tunnelling in the Western Bay of Plenty. 42:14-15.  
 Western Bay of Plenty Settlements in 1884: Tauranga. 52:5-6.  
 Wetlands in the Bay of Plenty - Joan Merrielees. 64:16.  
*BAY OF PLENTY TIMES: A Note on the Bay of Plenty Times.* 43:26-27.  
 Bay of Plenty Times Headlines for 1970 - W.E. Morris. 42:21-23.  
 BECKER, FR. JOHN BAPTIST: Father John Baptist Becker and the Early Mill Hill Missionaries - W. McGrath. 46:33-36.  
 BEDGGOOD, L.R. - The Preservation of the History of the Mission Period. 26:1-6.  
 Beginnings of the Catholic Church in the Bay of Plenty - Father Pierce. 29:14-20.  
 BELL, Donal - Flour Mills on the Wanganui River. 65:24-26.  
 BELL, Walter S. - History of Tauranga Aero Club 1932-1939. 60:23-25; 61:11-13. [Refer to the Index of *Historical Review* for Past III].  
 BELLAMY, A.C.- The Brain-Watkins House. 65:2-3.  
 - Paeroa-Waihi-Tauranga Railway. 65:12-16.  
 Bentley Farm, Otumoetai. 28:20-21.  
 Bernard Sladden Research Library. 17:34-36; 31:3-4.  
 BEST, ENSIGN: From the Journal of Ensign Best - Sidelight on the Treaty of Waitangi - A.J. Page. 59:31-32.  
 Tauranga 1842-1843: Extracts From Journal of Ensign Best. 36:18-20.  
 BETHLEHEM: Memories of Bethlehem. 48:5.  
 BIRD FAMILY: A Token From the Bay of Plenty - Graeme Brown. 67:19-23.  
 BIRLEY, ELIZABETH: The Tauranga Mission House and Miss Elizabeth Birley - W.H. Poole. 63:2-3.  
 A Bishop Without Gaiters - R.D. Cresswell. 49:6-9.  
 BLACK, THOMAS: Thomas Black: Early Trader and Settler in the Bay of Plenty - L.W. Melvin. 14:2-12.  
 BLOMQUIST, N.F.: Pioneer of Butter Industry. 55:29-30.  
 Blood and Fire - C.W. Vennell. 67:7-9.  
 BONGARD, J.R. - Muir's Reef, Te Puke [Talk on]. 28:30-32.  
 BORELL, David - Historic Te Puna. 21:8-15.  
 - Historic Tour of Tauranga's Inner Harbour. 27:19-22.  
 - Maori Occupation of the Tauranga Area [Talk on]. 31:32-33.  
 - Place Names of our Western Skyline. 48:7-8.  
 - Race Meetings at Matakana Island - New Year's Day, 1919, 1920 and 1921. 30:21-25; 57:3-5.  
 - Visit to Historic Motuhua Island - 15 January 1966. 28:26-28.  
 BOTANY: Ancient Maori Perfumes - W. Colenso. 46:32-33.  
 The Aspen Tree - A Historical Note - R.D. Cresswell. 28:17.  
 Botanical Exploration in New Zealand - 1769 - R.D. Cresswell. 37:32-34; 39:40-42.  
 Historic Pohutukawa Tree at Te Araroa, East Coast. 4:17-19.  
 Maori Remedies. Curative Native Plants - O. Adams. 20:15-16.  
 The Tree and Instant Canoes - H.W. Matthews. 28:17-18.  
 Trees are our Heritage - V. Dowrick. 45:20-21.  
 Twenty Historic and Notable Trees in the Tauranga District - Bill Kennedy. 65:19-20, 27; 67:17.  
 [Visit to Historic Trees Around Tauranga] - R.V. McLintock. 57:6.  
 The Yatton Park Olive Tree - W.J. Kennedy. 64:20-22.  
 Boyhood at The Mount - E. Lionel Adams. 18:22-25.  
 BRADMORE, Maurice - The Park. 65:3-4.  
 BRAIN, JOSEPH: Joseph Brain - From Mrs Brain-Watkins' Notes - Violet Simons. 64:4-5.  
 The Brain-Watkins Home - Violet Simons. 64:3-4.

The Brain-Watkins House - A.C. Bellamy. 65:2-3.  
 BREWER, A. - Pig Hunting by a Novice. 24:13-14.  
 Breweries Tauranga - D.S. Mitchell. 54:12.  
 A Brief History of Some of Tauranga's Parks and Reserves - W.J. Kennedy. 63:26-34.  
 A Brief History of the Tainui People - J.B.W. Robertson. 39:36-38.  
 A Brief Introduction to Missionary Activity in N.Z. - Ernest E. Bush. 51:3-5.  
 A Brief Study of Tohitapu - Philip L.B. Williams. 54:15-20.  
 BRIER, GEORGE: George Brier - My Travels to New Zealand as a Soldier. 5:2-11;  
 6:1-6; 7:11-17.  
 British Armed Forces in New Zealand - C.A. Haslock [Talk on]. 58:31-34.  
 BROCKWAY, MRS: Memories of Mrs Brockway, Grace Road, Tauranga. 29:22-23.  
 BROOKER, Marjorie - Kuaotunu. 33:15-17.  
 BROWN, ALFRED NESBIT: Alfred Nesbit Brown - Pioneer Missionary - L.W. Melvin.  
 2:5-7.  
 Permission to Sue. 18:35-36.  
 BROWN, Graeme - A Token From the Bay of Plenty. 67:19-23.  
 BUCHANAN, CAMERON: Early Life on Great Mercury Island (Often Called Hauahu).  
 45:34-36; 46:38-41.  
 BUSH, Ernest E.- Arawa On the Braemar Trail. 57:17-18.  
 - Armed Settlers. 20:17-20.  
 - A Brief Introduction to Missionary Activity in N.Z. 51:3-5.  
 - Canon Charles Jordan. 17:20-22.  
 - Captain Gilbert Mair [Talk on]. 38:22-25.  
 - Charting the Harbour - A Brief Look at Surveys of Tauranga Harbour.  
 63:21-22.  
 - From Mission Carpenter to Brewer. 54:13-14.  
 - How it Began - Trader Extraordinary. 55:22-23.  
 - John Cuthbert Adams. 24:2-3.  
 - John Lees Faulkner (1811-1882) Trader and Pioneer. 16:9-12.  
 - Legislating for the Treaty. 52:11-12.  
 - Meeting Houses of Tauranga - Hairini. 52:7-8.  
 - Military Operations After Gate Pa. 19:39-42.  
 - Murder of a Missionary. 54:23-24.  
 - One of a Kind. 55:21-22.  
 - Origins of the King Movement [Talk on]. 54:6-10.  
 - Ranginui - Ancestor of a People. 64:17-18.  
 - Selling Auckland. 56:9.  
 - Tauranga - Aspects of its History. 65:11-12.  
 - Tauranga Courthouse - Historical Notes. 62:12-15.  
 - Te Kooti [Talk on]. 34:40-44.  
 - Ted Morris - A Tribute. 61:5-6.  
 - The Tragedy of Wairere Falls. 51:36-38.  
 - The White Feather. 54:10-12.  
 Bush Adventures in the 1880s. 49:15-17.  
 A Bush Picnic. 43:34-36.  
 A Bush Walk to Some Kauri Dams, Kati Kati State Forest Park - Bill Kennedy. 64:7-8.  
 By Coach From Tauranga to Kati Kati in 1886. 53:48-49.

## C

HMS *Calliope* - J.P. Porter. 45:28-30.  
 CAMBRIDGE: My Life at Kelston - Max Yerex. 57:35-38.  
 Visit to Historic Sites Near Cambridge. 42:20-21.  
 CAMERON ROAD: History of Cameron Road, 1910-1960 - C. Hansen. 65:18-19.

Canoe Travel on the Manawatu - Philip L.B. Williams. 50:6-8.  
 Canon Charles Jordan - Ernest E. Bush. 17:20-22.  
 CAPE RUNAWAY: The Cruise of the Yacht *Ariki* From Auckland to Cape Runaway and Back, February 1909 - William Heather. 35:36-39.  
 CAPPER, George - Tauranga Shipwrecks. 64:19-20.  
 The Captain Cook Bi-Centennial Celebrations, Gisborne. 38:35-40.  
 Captain Cook's Visit to the Bay of Plenty - B. Sladden. 4:5-7.  
 Captain Cook's Voyages Across the Bay of Plenty - November 1769 - C.C. Southey. 37:11-15; 57:32-35.  
 Captain Gilbert Mair - E.E. Bush [Talk on]. 38:22-25.  
 Captain Hannibal Marks - F.M. Pinfold. 21:15-20; 22:11-16.  
 Captain Turner - G.B. Taylor. 60:6-9.  
 CARISBROOK CASTLE: The Arrival of the *Carisbrook Castle*. 53:16-17.  
                                   *The Bay of Plenty Times* Keeps its Readers Informed - 1875. 53:18-19.  
 CAROLINE: Journal of Her Majesty's Colonial Gunboat *Caroline*, From Auckland in Search of the *Pole Star*, June 13-24 June 1862 - John B. Young. 13:17-20.  
 Cartage and Heavy Transport. 53:56-57.  
 CARTER, C.M. - Roughing it in New Zealand in 1880. 33:23-25.  
 CARTER, Captain George - Ocean Yacht Racing. 61:19-23.  
                                   - Tauranga Yacht and Power Boat Club Inc. 62:20-22.  
 CARTER, K.M. - Whitianga-a-Kupe (The Crossing Place of Kupe). 31:8-10.  
 Castle Grace - Urania Macmillan. 65:12.  
 The Catholic Mission Church at Otumoetai. 45:24.  
 Centennial of Battle of Te Porere. 38:34-35.  
 Centennial Celebrations at Fort Galatea; and Visit to Kaingaroa Rock Carvings. 38:30-32.  
 Centennial of St. Thomas Church, Maketu. 35:21-23.  
 CHADBAN, E.E.- How Swordfishing at Mayor Island Began. 11:24-29.  
                                   - Recollections of Mount Maunganui. 10:20-22.  
 Charles W. Haua, B.E.M. - Joan Merrielees. 61:8-9.  
 Charting the Harbour - A Brief Look at Surveys of Tauranga Harbour - E.E. Bush. 63:21-22.  
 CHATHAM ISLANDS: The Moriori of the Chathams - Frank A. Simpson. 55:15-16.  
                                   Chatham Dendroglyphs. 56:36.  
                                   The Continuing Story of the Moriori - The Tangata Whenua – Kathleen Fletcher. 55:9.  
                                   Who Were the Moriori? Popular Myths in New Zealand Pre-history - Angela Ballara. 55:10-15.  
 The Checkered History of the Mechanics Institute in a Decade, 1871-1881 - W.E. Morris. 63:22-26.  
 Childhood Memories of Tauranga - Nelly Gamman. 63:19-21.  
 Chinese Gooseberry into Kiwi Fruit - Alexia Page. 60:30-32.  
 Christmas at Tauranga in 1849 - Extracts From William Nihill's Journal - A.H. Matheson. 52:12-15  
 Christopher Faulkner (1852-1936). 16:12-14.  
 CHURCHES - CATHOLIC: Beginning of the Catholic Church in the Bay of Plenty – Father Pierce. 29:14-20.  
                                   The Catholic Mission Church at Otumoetai. 45:24.  
                                   Father John Baptist Becker and the Early Mill Hill Missionaries – W. McGrath. 46:33-36.  
                                   Otumoetai Catholic Chapel Site - A Correction - A.H. Matheson. 54:2.  
                                   Te Puna Catholic Church Opening, 1900. 49:9-11.  
 - CHURCH OF ENGLAND:  
                                   Centennial of St. Thomas Church, Maketu. 35:21-23.  
                                   Holy Trinity Church, Tauranga - V.A.M. Macmillan [Talk on]. 34:34-37.  
                                   Opening of Christ's Church, Maungatapu, Christmas Day, 1905.

51:8-9.  
 St. George's Memorial Church, Gate Pa. 31:29-31.  
 St. Michael's (Maori) Church - Philip L.B. Williams  
 [Correspondence]. 43:2-4.  
 Ship's Bell Presented to St. George's Church, Gate Pa. 31:28-29.  
 A Synopsis of the History of the Holy Trinity Church, Tauranga,  
 After the Death of Canon Jordan - Wynnton H. Poole.  
 55:16-18.  
 Tokomaru Bay and the Diocese of Waiapu - Bella Collier. 37:26-  
 28.  
 - METHODIST: Tauranga Methodism: A Fragment. 28:13-14.  
 - PRESBYTERIAN:  
 Ninetieth Anniversary of St. Peter's Presbyterian. 35:23-24.  
 St. Columba Church, Otumoetai - A Link With an Ancient  
 Mission - J.P. Porter. 32:37-39.  
 CHURCHES: New Year's Holiday (Sunday School Picnics). 29:25-26.  
 "The City" - Kathleen Hawkins. 17:5.  
 City Celebrations [Tauranga]. 18:41-42.  
 Civic and Community Leaders. 55:33-34.  
 CLARK, Col. W. - Eyewitness Account of the Action at the Gate Pah. 19:22-25.  
 CLARKE, REV. EDWARD BROMFIELD: An Unidentified Mission School Report - D.H.  
 Maxwell. 28:24-26; 29:20.  
 A Clear Case of Arson - H.W. Matthews. 29:21.  
 Coaching Through Ohinemuri. Ted Robertson's Trials. 67:23-24.  
 Coal in the Tauranga Area - D. Hardy. 46:36-38.  
 Cobalt Deficiency in the Tauranga District - Winton H. Poole. 43:20-22.  
 COLENZO, WILLIAM: Early Tauranga Visitors - A.H. Matheson. 51:21-25.  
 COLENZO, W. - Ancient Maori Perfumes. 46:32-33.  
 COLLIER, Bella - Tokomaru Bay and the Diocese of Waiapu. 37:26-28.  
 Colonel J.M. Roberts, N.Z.C. - M. Knight. 58:12-15.  
 The Coming of the Ngai-te-Rangi to Matakana - C. Kuka. 39:25-28.  
 The Coming of the Tainui Canoe to Aotearoa - E. Duffy [Talk on]. 35:7-9.  
 Commemoration Activities 28 April-3 May [Gate Pa]. 19:35-36.  
 Commerce in the Bay of Plenty 1830-1847 - L.W. Melvin. 5:11-13.  
 Concerning the *Heralds* - A Few Facts - R.D. Cresswell. 51:19.  
 Conditions in England When White Settlement of New Zealand was Commencing –  
 C. Haslock [Talk on]. 38:7-11.  
 The Configuration of Tauranga Harbour and Matakana Island and the Geological History J.P.  
 Porter. 39:21-23.  
 Confiscation of Maori Land and its Aftermath - P. Reweti. 25:28-29.  
 Constable Moroney - An Early Identity. 56:24-26.  
 The Continuing Story of the Moriori - The Tangata Whenua - Kathleen Fletcher. 55:9.  
 COOK, CAPTAIN JAMES: Botanical Exploration in New Zealand - 1769 - R.D. Cresswell.  
 37:32-34; 39:40-42.  
 The Captain Cook Bi-Centennial Celebrations, Gisborne.  
 38:35-40.  
 Captain Cook's Visit to the Bay of Plenty - B. Sladden. 4:5-7.  
 Captain Cook's Voyage Across the Bay of Plenty - November  
 1769 - C.C. Southey. 37:11-15; 57:32-35.  
 Cook's Monument, Kaiti Beach, Gisborne. 37:10-11.  
 The Enigma of Captain Cook. 37:28-32.  
 European Exploration of the South Pacific Before Cook - J.P.  
 Porter. 37:18-24.  
 Far-off, Disastrous and Unattainable Things. 37:39-40.  
 H.M. Bark *Endeavour*: A Ship Careened - B. Sladden & L.W.  
 Melvin. 10:1-7.  
 James Cook, R.N. - and His First Voyage to the Pacific - C.

- Haslock [Talk on]. 57:21-31.  
 Joseph Banks and James Cook. 37:34-35.  
 The Story of Tupia, Cook's Polynesian Interpreter - F.E. Eustace.  
 37:24-26.  
 Two Hundred Years and Two Hundred Miles - Don Stafford.  
 57:31.
- The Cook Islands - W.H. Watson [Talk on]. 32:27-28.
- COROMANDEL: Archaeology of the Coromandel-Bay of Plenty Area - J. Davidson [Talk on]. 29:33-35.  
 Gold in Coromandel - Betty C. Southey. 33:11-15.  
 Kuaotunu - Marjorie Brooker. 33:15-17.  
 Maori Occupation of Coromandel - J.P. Porter. 33:27-32.  
 A Short History of the Coromandel Peninsula - J.H. Lucas [Talk on].  
 33:8-10.  
 Tairua - Margaret MacArthur. 33:17-22.
- Correspondence Between George Vesey Stewart and Sir George Grey, Relating to the Constitution of the Kati Kati Highway District - 1876. 53:19-21.
- COULTHARD, J.E. - *The Lady Jocelyn*. 24:20-23.
- CRESSWELL, R.D. - The Aspen Tree - A Historical Note. 28:17.  
 - A Bishop Without Gaiters. 49:6-9.  
 - Botanical Exploration in New Zealand - 1769. 37:32-34; 39:40-42.  
 - Concerning the *Heralds* - A Few Facts. 51:19.  
 - Further Notes on Some Published Articles. 45:31-32.  
 - The Gisborne Road. 64:24-26.  
 - Mount Hikurangi. 29:26-28.  
 - The Ottawa and Pukunui Trails. 58:24-25.  
 - Small Grazing Run No. 92 [Talk on]. 52:2-3.
- CRESWELL, R.A. - Some Pa Sites West of Lake Waikaremoana. 41:14-16.
- The Cruise of the Yacht *Ariki* From Auckland to Cape Runaway and Back, February 1909 – William Heather. 35:36-39.
- CULLEN, Herbert - Auckland Islands Shipwrecks and Treasure Trove. 59:29-31.
- The Cult of Io - Ancient or Modern? - J.B.W. Robertson. 35:5-7.
- The Cult of Io - Rarotongan Version - J.P. Porter. 36:29-32.
- Curious Cash in New Zealand. 7:18-19.

## D

- DAINTON, George - Matakana Island. 65:26.
- DAIRY COMPANIES: The Bay of Plenty Co-operative Dairy, Te Puke. 36:12-16.  
 Tauranga Co-operative Dairy Factory - Betty Enevoldsen. 60:42-45.  
 Waikato Dairy Company in Tauranga - Joan Merrieles. 63:41-42.
- Dairying [Kati Kati]. 53:55-56.
- Dating of Events in Ngai-te-Rangi History - J.P. Porter. 39:29-32.
- DAVIDSON, J. - Archaeology of the Coromandel-Bay of Plenty Area [Talk on]. 29:33-35.
- DAY, J.R. - The Geology of the Bay of Plenty [Talk on]. 44:8-12.
- A Day Trip to Matakana Island, September 1980 - Flo Pearson. 65:26.
- Despatch from Commodore Sir W. Wiseman. 19:42.
- The Development of Kati Kati - Violet Macmillan. 55:27-29.
- District Place Names - Cliff Furniss. 25:20-21.
- DOBBIE, H.B. - Te Karewa Island With Bernard Sladden, 1927. 59:28-29.
- DOWRICK, Verna M. - First White Settlement of Omokoroa. 26:6-8.  
 - Trees are our Heritage. 45:20-21.
- DUFFY, E. - The Coming of the Tainui Canoe to Aotearoa [Talk on]. 35:7-9.

- The King Country [Talk on]. 38:19-22.

- Te Rauparaha [Talk on]. 34:31-34.

D'Urville's Visit to the Bay of Plenty in 1827 - C.C. Southey. 35:34-36; 36:16-18.

## E

Early Aviation in the Bay of Plenty. 35:26.

Early Aviation in Great Britain - F.E.T. Hewlett [Talk on]. 35:24-26.

Early Colonial. 3:9-11.

Early History - E.T. Jordan. 53:2-7.

The Early History of Electric Power Development in Tauranga - Lloyd Mandeno. 29:6-14.

Early History of Raglan - Philip L.B. Williams. 52:8-10.

Early History of Tauranga's Library (1871-1897) - E.D. Graham. 22:3-7.

Early Life on Great Mercury Island (Often Called Ahuahu). 45:34-36; 46:38-41.

Early Maori History of the Tauranga District - J.P. Porter. 42:24-25.

The Early Missionary Period in Tauranga - C.W. Vennell [Talk on]. 40:27-32.

Early Otumoetai and Judea - Kate Ainsworth. 43:17-19.

Early Otumoetai: Corrections - A.H. Matheson. 45:19.

Early Place Names [Mt. Maunganui] - "Spain". 28:15.

Early Racing Personalities and Horses - G.K. Prebble. 59:13-17.

Early Tauranga Schools - J.H. Sheath. 28:22.

Early Tauranga Visitors - A.H. Matheson. 51:21-30.

Early Te Puke - S.G. Taylor. 55:3-5.

The Early Timber Industry at Oropi - Arthur Gamman [Talk on]. 41:36-37.

Early Visitors to Tauranga - C.W. Vennell. 27:2-6; 28:3-8; 29:2-6.

Early Whakamarama - V. Macmillan. 22:17-19.

EAST COAST: Historic Pohutukawa Tree at Te Araroa, East Coast. 4:17-19.

Historical Notes on the North Island East Coast Main Trunk Railway. 30:14-20.

The Meaning of Maori Place Names of Railway Stations on the Thames-East Coast Line. 1:1; 2:1.

Small Grazing Run No. 92 - R.D. Cresswell [Talk on]. 52:2-3.

Echoes of Gate Pa Centenary. 20:20, 38.

Echoes of the Long Ago. 36:21-23.

EDUCATION: A Clear Case of Arson - H.W. Matthews. 29:21.

Early Tauranga Schools - J.H. Sheath. 28:22.

Education [Kati Kati]. 53:51.

Education in Tauranga - Earliest Times to 1946 - L.A. Lorrigan. 42:9-13.

First Post - K. Joan Mirrielees. 58:25-28.

"Hillsdene" Tradition ... Education - George B. Wilkinson. 63:5-10.

My Early Otumoetai School Days - Max Yerex. 62:22-24.

The Suburb Arataki. 28:23-24.

Tauranga Primary School - Anne Hyde. 62:24-25.

An Unidentified Mission School Report - D.H. Maxwell. 28:24-26; 29:20.

Edward Gibbon Wakefield's Sister-in-Law - F.A. Eustace. 46:32.

The Eel of Te Ranga. 54:5.

Efforts Towards a Tauranga Museum - Geoff Russell. 65:8.

Eighty Years On - W.E. Morris. 49:17-20.

The Elms Historic Family Home Preservation Trust Inc. - D.H. Maxwell. 18:5-9.

ENDEAVOUR: H.M. Bark *Endeavour*. A Ship Careened - B. Sladden & L.W. Melvin. 10:1-7.

ENEVOLDSEN, Betty - Tauranga Co-operative Dairy Company. 60:42-45.

The Engima of Captain Cook. 37:28-32.

The Eruption - Emily Way. 56:28-29.

HMS *ESK*: The Story of Gate Pa. 45:5-7

European Exploration of the South Pacific Before Cook - J.P. Porter. 37:18-24.

EUSTACE, Major F.A.- Edward Gibbon Wakefield's Sister-in-Law. 46:32.

- The Restoration of the Japanese Emperor. 34:17-18.
- The Story of Tupia, Cook's Polynesian Interpreter. 37:24-26.
- Ur of the Chaldees [Talk on]. 38:11-13.

Events Leading to Hongi Hika's Attack on Mokoia Island, April 1823. 44:34-37.  
 Extract From a Letter to Mrs R.C. Trail, Te Puna, From Mr Arthur Hill, Now of Island Bay, Wellington. 29:24; 32:43.  
 Eyewitness Account of the Action at the Gate Pah - Col. W. Clark. 19:22-25.

## F

- "Fairlight" (One of Tauranga's Historic Homes) - Lynette Harpham. 59:8-12; 66:14-16.  
 The Family of John Lees Faulkner. 36:7-12.  
 Family Reminiscences of Te Papa in 1894 and of Heni Pore, the "Heroine of Gate Pa" - Violet Simons.  
 19:25-27.
- Far-Off, Disastrous and Unattainable Things [Cook]. 37:39-40.  
 FARMING: Cobalt Deficiency in the Tauranga District - Winton H. Poole. 43:20-22.  
 Dairying [Kati Kati]. 53:55-56.  
 The Homeward Trust - Helen Silson. 59:23-24.  
 Poultry Farming [Kati Kati]. 53:59.  
 A Revolution in Farming - A.W. Hansen. 53:55.
- Father John Baptist Becker and the Mill Hill Missionaries - W. McGrath. 46:33-36.  
 FAULKNER, A.E. - Growth of Communications and Transport, Tauranga. 20:25-27.  
 FAULKNER, CHRISTOPHER: Christopher Faulkner (1852-1936). 16:12-14.  
 FAULKNER, C.R. - Tauranga Harbour Ferries [Talk on]. 35:28-30.  
 FAULKNER, JOHN LEES: The Family of John Lees Faulkner. 36:7-12.  
 John Lees Faulkner (1811-1882) Trader and Pioneer - Ernest E. Bush. 16:9-12.
- FAULKNER, Ron - Judea Saleyards. 65:4.  
 FAULKNER, Ross - An Old Matakana Island Resident - Mrs Annie Kuka (1840-1942). 25:22-23.  
 FAULKNER PARK: Opening of Faulkner Park - Jenny Seddon. 65:3.  
 First Annual Chrysanthemum Show. 3:16.  
 First Post - K. Joan Mirrielees. 58:25-28.  
 First White Settlement of Omokoroa - Verna M. Dowrick. 26:6-8.  
 FIRTH, JOSIAH: Josiah Firth of Matamata - Charles Haslock. 61:16-17.  
 FITZGERALD, Maurice - The Battle of Taumatawiwi, 1830. 10:8-16.  
 FLAXMILLING: Early Flax Traders Around Tauranga - Kathleen Fletcher. 59:24-26.  
 The Versatility of Flax - Hinemanu Ohia. 60:12-13.
- The Fleet Question - J.W. Steedman. 56:18-21.  
 FLETCHER, Kathleen- The Continuing Story of the Moriori - The Tangata Whenua. 55:9.  
 - Early Flax Traders Around Tauranga. 59:24-26.  
 - Kauri and Ongare Points. 55:37.
- FLETCHER, Norman - Tauranga Big Game Fishing Club (Inc.). 61:24-25.  
 FLOURMILLING: Flour Mills on the Wanganui River - Donal Bell. 65:24-26.  
 Waimapu Flour Mill. 3:Back Cover.
- "The Flute, Auckland Museum" - Kathleen Hawkins. 48:2-3.  
 FOLEY, JANE: Family Reminiscences of Te Papa in 1864 and of Heni Pore, the "Heroine of Gate Pa" - Violet Macmillan. 19:25-27.  
 Heni Pore Writes to the Newspaper. 19:28-29.
- FORESTRY: The Early Timber Industry at Oropi - Arthur Gamman [Talk on]. 41:36-37.  
 Kati Kati State Forest. 48:20.  
 The Kauri Industry of Northland - L.A. Hawkins [Talk on]. 41:35-36.  
 The Matakana Milling and Export Corporation - W.E. Morris. 39:32-34.  
 Timber [Kati Kati]. 53:57-58.

Forts of the Imperial Troops. 1:7; 5:8A-D; 6:7; 66:5-8.  
 FOSTER, Michael - Bay of Plenty Headlines, 1967 [Talk on]. 32:41-43.  
 The Foundations of the Royal New Zealand Navy - J. O'C. Ross. 37:8-10.  
 The Founding of the British Navy. 36:27-29.  
 From the Diary of M.L. Tollemache. 46:13.  
 From the Journal of Ensign Best - Sidelight on the Treaty of Waitangi - A.J. Page. 59:31-32.  
 From Mission Carpenter to Brewer - E.E. Bush. 54:13-14.  
 From the Newspapers. 55:29-30.  
 Full Circle: A Selection of Writings Referring to Tauranga Over the Last 100 Years. 17:28-30.  
 Further Notes on Some Published Articles - R.D. Cresswell. 45:31-32.

## G

GALATEA: Centennial Celebrations at Fort Galatea, and Visit to Kaingaroa Rock Carvings. 38:30-32.  
 GAMMAN, Arthur - The Early Timber Industry at Oropi [Talk on]. 41:36-37.  
 GAMMAN, G.A. - A Trip Through Dense Bush. 63:11-15.  
 GAMMAN, Nelly - Childhood Memories of Tauranga. 63:19-21.  
 Gaol Life at Tauranga. 18:11; 66:16.  
 GARDENING: First Annual Chrysanthemum Show. 3:16.  
 GATE PA: Commemoration Activities 28 April-3 May [1964]. 19:35-36.  
     Echoes of Gate Pa Centenary. 20:20, 38.  
     Eyewitness Account of the Action at the Gate Pah - Col. W. Clark. 19:22-25.  
     Family Reminiscences of Te Papa in 1864 and of Heni Pore, The "Heroine of Gate Pa" - Violet Simons. 19:25-27.  
     "Gate Pa" - G.L. Pearce. 45:7-8.  
     Gate Pa Centennial Address - Rt. Hon. Sir Harold Barrowclough. 21:3-7.  
     The Hamilton Cousins - L.C. Gibson. 19:18-20.  
     Heni Pore Writes to the Newspaper. 19:28-29.  
     A Matakana Chief at Gate Pa. 63:41.  
     Me Mate Ahau Mo Te Whenua. The Story of Gate Pa - F.M. Pinfold. 19:7-18.  
     The Memorial. 19:34-35.  
     Military Operations After Gate Pa - Ernest E. Bush. 19:39-42.  
     St. George's Memorial Church, Gate Pa. 31:29-31.  
     Ship's Bell Presented to St. George's Church, Gate Pa. 31:28-29.  
     The Story of Gate Pa. 45:5-7.  
     Tauranga After Gate Pa, 1864 - Rt. Hon. Herbert Meade. 19:30-34.  
     "Within This Room" - Kathleen Hawkins. 19:20-21.  
 GEOLOGY: Coal in the Tauranga Area - D. Hardy. 46:36-38.  
     The Configuration of Tauranga Harbour and Matakana Island and Their Geological History - J.P. Porter. 39:21-23.  
     The Geology of the Bay of Plenty - J.R. Day [Talk on]. 44:8-12.  
     Note on Obsidian - L.W. Melvin. 3:12-15.  
 George Brier - My Travels to New Zealand as a Soldier. 5:2-11; 6:1-6; 7:11-17.  
 George Vesey Stewart's Kati Kati Settlement - Vivian B. Gittos. 9:1-15.  
 GIBSON, L.C. - The Hamilton Cousins. 19:18-20.  
 GIFFORD, W.H. - A Tauranga Street Cow Incident, 1931. 60:48-49.  
 GISBORNE: The Captain Cook Bi-Centennial Celebrations, Gisborne. 38:35-40.  
     Cook's Monument, Kaiti Beach, Gisborne. 37:10-11.  
     The Gisborne Road - R.D. Cresswell. 64:24-26.  
 GITTOS, Vivian - George Vesey Stewart's Kati Kati Settlement. 9:1-15.  
 GLUCKMAN, L. - Manley, V.C., Surgeon General and Other Medical Medallists of the Second Maori War. 20:8-14.  
 GOLDMINING: Gold in Coromandel - Betty C. Southey. 33:11-15.



- Gold Mining at Waihi - O. Pipe [Talk on]. 41:33-35.  
 Goldmining in Tauranga County. 1:3.  
 Muir's Reef, Te Puke - J.R. Bongard [Talk on]. 28:30-32.  
 Visit to Waihi and Ohinemuri Goldfields. 33:33-36.
- GOODYEAR, Frances - Rev. Wm Goodyear (1850-1914), Last of the C.M.S. Missionaries. 25:11-12.
- GOODYEAR, WILLIAM: Rev. Wm Goodyear (1850-1914), Last of the C.M.S. Missionaries – Frances M. Goodyear. 25:11-12.
- GORDON, D.L. - My Story - and Yours, Perhaps. 17:17-19.
- GOULDING, R.T. - Surveying in New Zealand [Talk on]. 32:23-25.
- Government Buildings in Tauranga - H.W. Mathews. 42:13-14.
- A Governor Visits Kati Kati - W.E. Morris. 51:19-21; 53:49-50.
- GRACE, AGNES: - Alexia Page [Editorial]. 65:1-2.
- GRACE, REV. THOMAS SAMUEL:  
 Grace Relics From Pukawa Mission Station - C.C. Southey. 26:22-24.  
 The Rev. Thomas Samuel Grace (1815-1879) - Philip L.B. Williams. 58:4-9.
- Grace Relics From Pukawa Mission Station - C.C. Southey. 26:22-24.
- GRAHAM, E.D. - Early History of Tauranga's Library (1871-1897). 22:3-7.  
 - Life in Early Tauranga: 1840-1873. 11:2-23.  
 - The Missionary Period in Tauranga's History [Talk on]. 31:33-35.  
 - Pioneering in the Wairarapa. 20:4-7.  
 - The Rev. John Alexander Wilson (1809-1887). A Pioneer Missionary in the Bay of Plenty. 16:21-28.  
 - Rev. W.R. Wade Revisits Tauranga, 1838. 25:14-20.  
 - Tauranga Fifty Years Ago [Talk on]. 7:4-10.
- GRAY, BOB: One of a Kind - Ernest E. Bush. 55:21-22.
- GREAT BRITAIN: Conditions in England When White Settlement of New Zealand was Commencing - C. Haslock [Talk on]. 38:7-11.  
 Early Aviation in Great Britain - F.E.T. Hewlett [Talk on]. 35:24-26.  
 The Founding of the British Navy. 36:27-29.
- GREAT MERCURY ISLAND: Early Life on Great Mercury Island. 45:34-36; 46:38-41.
- GREEN, Pinky L. - The Tauranga Government Buildings Fire, 1920. 34:14-17.
- GREY, SIR GEORGE: Correspondence Between George Vesey Stewart and Sir George Grey, Relating to the Constitution of the Katikati Highway District - 1876. 53:19-21.
- GUINNESS BROS: Guinness Brothers Limited 1908-1978 - Olga Guinness. 61:13-16.  
 How It Began - Guinness Bros - W.E. Morris. 45:16-18.
- GUINNESS, Olga - Guinness Brothers Limited 1908-1978. 61:13-16.

## H

- H.B. Mountfort & Co. Ltd. 1910-1971, Farmers' Merchants - Dudley Mountfort. 60:25-30.
- HAIRINI: Meeting Houses of Tauranga - Hairini - E.E. Bush. 52:7-8.  
 The Hamilton Cousins - L.C. Gibson. 19:18-20.
- HAMLIN, Mr - The Port of Tauranga, New Zealand. 62:5-7.
- HANCOCK, THOMAS: From Mission Carpenter to Brewer - E.E. Bush. 54:13-14.  
 Thomas Hancock at Tauranga 1841-1844 - H. Carr Rollett. 17:23-27.
- HANSEN, A.W. - A Revolution in Farming. 53:55.
- HANSEN, C. - History of Cameron Road, 1910-1960. 65:18-19.
- HANSEN, Neil G. - Matakana Island. 63:38-40.  
 - Post-War Development in Tauranga County. 59:33-38.

Harbour Buoys - Violet Simons. 28:12-13.

HARDY, D. - Coal in the Tauranga Area. 46:36-38.

HARPHAM, Lynette - "Fairlight" (One of Tauranga's Historic Homes). 59:8-12; 66:14-16.  
 - Methodist Church Centenary. 65:11.  
 - The Night Stinger. 61:25-27.  
 - A South Island Journey of Over 100 Years Ago. 41:19-26.

HARTLEY, CHARLES: The Tauranga Firm of "Hartleys" - Joan Mirrielees. 65:24.

HARVEY, D. - Memories. 48:17-19.  
 - The Waitakere Rangers. 49:12-15.

HASLOCK, Mrs - The Mair Family. 62:12-15.

HASLOCK, C.A. - British Armed Forces in New Zealand [Talk on]. 58:31-34.  
 - Conditions in England When White Settlement of New Zealand was Commencing [Talk on]. 38:7-11.  
 - James Cook, R.N. and His First Voyage to the Pacific [Talk on]. 57:21-31.  
 - Josiah Firth of Matamata. 61:16-17.

HAUA, CHARLES W.: Charles W. Haua, B.E.M. - Joan Mirrielees. 61:8-9.

HAURAKI REGIMENT: A Short History of the Hauraki Regiment - C.W. Vennell. 8:1-9; 34:5-11.

*HAWEIS*: The Ill-Fated Brig *Haweis* - Philip L.B. Williams. 25:8-11.

HAWKINS, Kathleen - "The City". 17:5.  
 - "The Flute, Auckland Museum". 48:2-3.  
 - "Memory of a Memorial". 47:20.  
 - Some Memories of Miss Alice Maxwell. 6:17-20.  
 - "Within This Room". 19:20-21.

HAWKINS, L.A. - The Kauri Industry of Northland [Talk on]. 41:35-36.

HEATHER, William - The Cruise of the Yacht *Ariki* From Auckland to Cape Runaway and Back, February 1909. 35:36-39.

Henare Wiremu Taratoa: a Study in Contrasts. 19:37-38.

Heni Pore Writes to the Newspaper. 19:28-29.

*HERALD*: Concerning the *Heralds* - A Few Facts - R.D. Cresswell. 51:19.  
 The Journal of the *Herald*. 51:32.  
 Journal of a Voyage to the Northern and Southern Islands of New Zealand in HMS *Herald* 1840 - Edward M. Williams. 23:10-28.  
 The Mission Schooner *Herald* and Her Voyages - L.W. Melvin. 4:11-17.  
 The Mission Vessel *Herald* - Sybil Wood. 50:15-17.  
 The Tauranga Voyages of the Mission Schooner *Herald* in 1826 - A.H. Matheson. 50:18-35.

Herbert Southey - A Champion of Tauranga - V. Macmillan. 51:30-31.

HERRIES, SIR WILLIAM HERBERT:  
 Ohinemutu and the Pink and White Terraces: A Description by Sir William Herries. 36:23-27.  
 Sir William Herbert Herries. 10:17-19; 24:18-20.

HEWLETT, F.E.T. - Early Aviation in Great Britain [Talk on]. 35:24-26.  
 - Historical Background to the Establishment of the Maungatapu Vineyard [Talk on]. 8:10-15.

HIGHET, HARRY: "P" Class Yacht Belongs to Tauranga and Harry Highet - Gray Prebble. 61:9-11.

Highlights of a Political Career - G.A. Walsh [Talk on]. 51:6-8.

Highlights of Progress. 53:52-53.

HIKURANGI, MOUNT: Mount Hikurangi - R.D. Cresswell. 29:26-28.

HILL, ARTHUR: Extract From a Letter to Mrs R.G. Trail, Te Puna, From Mr Arthur Hill, Now of Island Bay, Wellington. 29:24; 32:43.

"Hillsdene" Tradition ... Education - George B. Wilkinson. 63:5-10.

Historic Te Puna - David Borell. 2:8-15.

The Historical Asher Family - George Asher [Talk on]. 38:4-8.

Historical Background to the Establishment of the Maungatapu Vineyard - F.E. Hewlett [Talk on]. 8:10-15.

Historical Background of the Tauranga Acclimatisation Society Inc., 1882-1980 - H.V. Ormond. 64:14-15.

Historical Notes on the North Island East Coast Main Trunk Railway. 30:14-20.

Historical Tour of Tauranga's Inner Harbour - David Borell. 27:19-22.

HISTORY: The Meaning and Purpose of History [Editorial]. 41:1-3.

The Origins and Essence of History [Editorial]. 34:1.

What is our History? [Editorial]. 58:1.

History of Cameron Road, 1910-1960 - C. Hansen. 65:18-19.

History of Local Government in New Zealand - H.A. Truman [Talk on]. 32:25-27.

History of the Maori Nation - W.E. Morris. 58:9-12.

History of Tauranga Aero Club 1932-1939 - Walter S. Bell. 60:23-25; 61:11-13. [Refer to the Index of *Historical Review* for Part III].

History of the Tauranga Historical Society. 59:3-5.

History of the Western Bay of Plenty. 40:1-2.

Hochstetter's Journey: Maketu-Tauranga, 1858. 25:23-24; 26:24-27.

HOLLOWAY, V. - Keeping in Step With Progress. 43:10-12.

Holy Trinity Church, Tauranga - V.A.M. Macmillan [Talk on]. 34:34-37.

HOLYOAKE, RT. HON. K.J.: Prime Minister Recalls Boyhood in Omokoroa. 26:9.

The Homewood Trust - Helen Silson. 59:23-24.

HONEYFIELD, A.H.: Katikati Resident Honoured. 55:39.

Hopu Kiore - C.C. Southey. 30:8-14.

Hori Ngatai and the Wharetoa Marae. 48:21, 26.

Hori Tupaea of Otumoetai - J.P. Porter. 45:21-24.

HORTICULTURE: Chinese Gooseberry into Kiwifruit - Alexia Page. 60:30-32.

Historical Background to the Establishment of the Maungatapu Vineyard – F.E. Hewlett [Talk on]. 8:10-15.

HOSPITAL, TAURANGA: How They Began - Tauranga Hospital and TEMCO. 43:31-33.

How it Began - Guinness Bros. - W.E. Morris. 45:16-18.

How it Began - Trader Extraordinary - E.E. Bush. 55:22-23.

How Swordfishing at Mayor Island Began - E.E. Chadban. 11:24-29.

How They Began - Tauranga Hospital and TEMCO. 43:31-34.

Hull Road, Mount Maunganui - Ruth Wilkinson. 54:3.

A Hundred Years of Glory at Yatton Park - V. Macmillan. 27:10-15.

HUNT, Talbot R. - Tobacco Growing Venture at Ohauiti. 60:45-46.

Hunting at Otumoetai - A.H. Matheson. 47:5-18.

HYDE, Anne - Tauranga Primary School. 62:24-25.

HYDRO ELETRICITY: The Early History of Electric Power Development in Tauranga – Lloyd Mandeno. 29:6-14.

Tunnelling in the Western Bay of Plenty. 42:14-15.

## I

I Remember ... Tauranga Sixty Years Agp - "Taina". 24:24-26.

The Ill-Fated Brig *Haweis* - Philip L.B. Williams. 25:8-11.

Impressions of Tauranga - 1924 and After - E.L. Ainsworth. 28:11-12.

Inscriptions, Headstones of Soldiers' Graves, Mission Cemetery, Tauranga. 24:14-17; 59:42-43.

Investigations on the Mount (Mauao). 35:9-10.

IO: The Cult of Io - Ancient or Modern? - J.B.W. Robertson. 35:5-7.

The Cult of Io - Rarotongan Version - J.P. Porter. 36:29-32.

Io Matua Kore - (Io the Parentless) - J.P. Porter. 34:25-29.

IWIPUPU: Some Notes on the Tamateapokaiwhenua Carved Meeting House and the Iwipupu Dining Rooms - Dr M. Winiata. 6:10-16.

## J

- J.P.P. - The Korotangi. 28:18-20.  
- The Late Mrs A.J. Kennedy - A Link With Early Tauranga. 32:13-15.  
James Cook, R.N. - and His First Voyage to the Pacific - C. Haslock [Talk on]. 57:21-31.  
JANES, Reg - Tauranga Branch of the Forest and Bird Society. 62:8-10.  
JAPAN: The Restoration of the Japanese Emperor - Major F.A. Eustace. 34:17-18.  
JENKINS, CAPTAIN ROBERT: Reporting Proceedings at Maketu. 19:43-44.  
John Lees Faulkner (1811-1882) Trader and Pioneer - Ernest E. Bush. 16:9-12.  
JOHNSTON, R.A. - Katikati Childhood. 60:9-10.  
JOHNSTON, Rita - Some Memories. 53:61.  
JOLLIFFE, JOHN: Tauranga and Rotorua, 1852. 30:29-36; 31:12-20; 32:4-11.  
JORDAN, CHARLES: Canon Charles Jordan - Ernest E. Bush. 17:20-22.  
JORDAN, E.T. - Early History. 53:2-7.  
Josiah Firth of Matamata - Charles Haslock. 61:16-17.  
Joseph Banks and James Cook. 37:34-35.  
Joseph Brain - From Mrs Brain-Watkins' Notes - Violet Simons. 64:4-5.  
Journal of Her Majesty's Colonial Gun-Boat *Caroline*, From Auckland in Search of the *Pole Star*, June 13-24 June 1862 - John B. Young. 13:17-20.  
The Journal of the *Herald*. 51:32.  
Journal of a Voyage to the Northern and Southern Islands of New Zealand in HMS *Herald*, 1840 - Edward M. Williams. 23:10-28.  
Jubilee at Pahoia - A.J. Page. 59:32-33.  
JUDEA: Early Otumoetai and Judea - Kate Ainsworth. 43:17-19.  
From 1895 to 1905 - Kate L. Ainsworth. 14:13-14; 66:17.  
Judea Saleyards - Ron Faulkner, 65:4.  
Some Notes on the Tamateapokaiwhenua Carved Meeting House and the Iwipupu Dining Rooms - Dr M. Winiata. 6:10-16.  
The Tamateapokaiwhenua Meeting House at Judea Pa - Dr Maharaia Winiata. 51:32-36.

## K

- KAIMAI: The Kaimai Road in 1924 - Dorothy L. Ainsworth. 32:11-13.  
The Kaimai-Mamaku State Forest Park - Bill Kennedy. 65:9-10.  
Tracks Across the Kaimais - R.L. Mander. 55:37-38.  
Tunnelling in the Western Bay of Plenty. 42:14-15.  
KAINGAROA: Centennial Celebrations at Fort Galatea, and Visit to Kaingaroa Rock Carvings. 38:30-32.  
The Kaingaroa Rock Carvings. 45:19-20.  
Kaingaroa Rock Carvings - H.W. Matthews. 28:15.  
The Kaituna Basin. 43:9-10.  
KAREWA ISLAND: To Karewa Island With Bernard Sladden, 1927 - H.B. Dobbie. 59:28-29.  
KATIKATI: Advertising Material by G.V.S. for the Second Settlement. 53:30-34.  
The Arrival of the *Carisbrook Castle*. 53:16-17.  
The *Bay of Plenty Times* Keeps its Readers Informed - 1875. 53:18-19.  
A Bush Walk to Some Kauri Dams - Katikati State Forest - Bill Kennedy. 64:7-8.  
By Coach From Tauranga to Katikati in 1886. 53:48-49.  
Cartage and Heavy Transport. 53:56-57.  
Castle Grace - Urania Macmillan. 65:12.  
Civic and Community Leaders. 55:33-34.  
A Clear Case of Arson - H.W. Matthews. 29:21.

Correspondence Between George Vesey Stewart and Sir George Grey,  
 Relating to the Constitution of the Kati Kati Highway District - 1876.  
 53:19-21.

Dairying. 53:55-56.

The Development of Katikati - Violet Macmillan. 55:27-29.

Early History - E.T. Jordan. 53:2-7.

Education. 53:51.

George Vesey Stewart. 53:14-15.

George Vesey Stewart's Katikati Settlement - Vivian B. Gittos. 9:1-15.

A Governor Visits Katikati - W.E. Morris. 51:19-21; 53:49-50.

Highlights of Progress. 53:52-53.

Katikati - County Town. 55:26-27.

Katikati Childhood - R.A. Johnston. 60:9-10.

Katikati College. 55:39.

Katikati Produced a Cabinet Minister. 55:32.

Katikati Resident Honoured. 55:39.

Katikati Rugby Football Club Celebrates its Centenary in 1980. 55:36-37.

Katikati State Forest. 48:20.

The Katikati Steam Service. 53:51.

Kauri and Ongari Points - Kathleen Fletcher. 55:37.

News From Ulster. 53:61-62.

Notes on the Origin and Prospects of the Special Stewart Settlement - G.V.  
 Stewart. 53:21-27.

The Old Mill. 53:62.

Ongari Point, Katikati. 24:12.

The Organisation Town - Rosalie Smith. 55:39-40.

Origin of the Katikati Settlement - G. Vesey Stewart. 24:7-12; 25:2-7.

The Parish of Katikati - Winton H. Poole. 50:12-15.

Pioneer of the Butter Industry - 55:29-30.

Pioneer Houses and Homes. 55:34-36.

Postal History. 53:62;

Poultry Farming. 53:59.

"Prospect Cottage". 53:60-61.

A Revolution in Farming - A.W. Hansen. 53:55.

Roads Across the Ranges. 53:62-63.

Rock Carvings at Ongari Point, Katikati - L.W. Melvin. 15:23-26.

Settlements in the Bay of Plenty. 53:40-41.

The Settlements of the Ulstermen - Dr Evelyn Stokes. 53:8-13.

Settlers on the Katikati Block. 53:42-47, 50.

Some Memories - Rita Johnston. 53:61.

Some Notes on the Katikati Special Settlement 10.12.1878. 53:35-40.

The Spiritual Welfare of the District. 53:51-52.

"Stanford" - and Other Reminiscences of Katikati - E.E. Smith. 58:18-24.

The Survey of the 10,000 Acre Block. 53:16.

They are Still Lived In. 53:59-60.

Timber. 53:57-58.

Tragedy. 53:59.

Urban and Rural Development. 53:52-53.

Vegetable and Fruit Growing in Katikati. 55:30-31.

A Visit to Pioneer Homes at Katikati - Violet Simons. 62:28.

The Voyage of the *Lady Jocelyn*. 53:27-29.

Who are the Ulstermen? 53:34-35.

The Kauri Industry of Northland - L.A. Hawkins [Talk on]. 41:35-36.

KAURI POINT: Archaeological Investigations at Kauri Point - L.W. Melvin. 15:11-18.  
 Kauri and Ongari Points - Kathleen Fletcher. 55:37.

KAWHIA: Visits to Historic Sites at Kawhia and Raglan. 39:34-36.

KEAM, R.F. - A Search for Rotorua Newspapers, and a Brief History. 35:30-34.

Keeping in Step With Progress - V. Holloway. 43:10-12.  
 KELLY, LESLIE G.: The Late Leslie G. Kelly - L.W. Melvin. 11:30-31.  
 KENNEDY, ANNIE JANE: The Late Mrs A.J. Kennedy - A Link With Early Tauranga - J.P.P. 32:13-15.  
 KENNEDY, Bill - A Bush Walk to Some Kauri Dams - Katikati State Forest. 64:7-8.  
 - The Kaimai-Mamaku State Forest Park. 65:9-10.  
 - McLaren Falls Park. 64:31-35.  
 - The Mt. Eliza Track. 64:28-30.  
 - Twenty Historic and Notable trees in the Tauranga District. 65:19-20, 27; 67:17.  
 KENNEDY, W.J. - A Brief History of Some of Tauranga's Parks and Reserves. 63:26-34.  
 - The Yatton Park Olive Tree. 64:20-22.  
 KENNEDY, William - Tauranga Rowing Club. 64:9-11.  
 Kenneth Morton - Joan Mirrielees. 59:20-22.  
 The King Country - E. Duffy [Talk on]. 38:19-22.  
 KINGSLEY-SMITH, C. - The Pre Fleet Inhabitants of the Bay of Plenty. 35:26-28.  
 KLOTTRUP, A.C. - The 68th (Durham Light Infantry) Regiment [Talk on]. 44:14-15.  
 KNIGHT, M. - Colonel J.M. Roberts, N.Z.C. 58:12-15.  
 Korero Tupua (Fable of Mauao) - W. Ohia & T. Te Kani. 67:9.  
 The Korotangi - J.P.P. 28:18-20.  
 KOTARE - Tales of the Past. 63:3-5.  
 Kuaotunu - Marjorie Brooker. 33:15-17.  
 KUKA, ANNIE: An Old Matakana Island Resident - Mrs Annie Kuka (1840-1942) - Ross Faulkner. 25:22-23.  
 KUKA, C. - The Coming of the Ngai-te-Rangi to Matakana. 39:25-28.  
 KUPE: Whitianga-a-Kupe (The Crossing Place of Kupe) - K.M. Carter. 31:8-10.

## L

*LADY JOCELYN*: The *Lady Jocelyn* - J.E. Coulthard. 24:20-23.  
 The *Voyage of the Lady Jocelyn*. 53:27-29.  
 LAKE ...: For all Lakes, refer to the name of the Lake.  
 The Land of Uru - J.P. Porter. 39:13-18.  
 LAND TENURE: Confiscation of Maori Land and its Aftermath - P. Reweti. 25:28-29.  
 The Late Bernard Sladden - L.W. Melvin. 15:3-6.  
 The Late Hamiora Tu. 54:14.  
 The Late Leslie G. Kelly - L.W. Melvin. 11:30-31.  
 The Late Mrs A.J. Kennedy - A Link With Early Tauranga - J.P.P. 32:13-15.  
 Legends - The Life-Blood of History [Editorial]. 30:2-4.  
 Legislating for the Treaty - E.E. Bush. 52:11-12.  
 A Letter From an Early Colonist, 1870 - Henry Mason. 28:23.  
 Licensed to Graze - Thr Street Cows of Tauranga - A.H. Matheson. 59:12-13.  
 Life in Early Tauranga: 1840-1873 - E.D. Graham. 11:2-23.  
 The Life and Times of Captain Ebenezer Norris - A.A. McKenzie. 45:12-16.  
 Light-Hearted Incidents of Country Life Around the Thirties - Ruth Tollemache. 57:7-9.  
 A Link With the Past. 55:20.  
 List of Artifacts Found in Otumoetai Pa Area. Appendix to "Living With the Past (Otumoetai Pa, Tauranga)". 26:21-22.  
 Living With the Past (Otumoetai Pa, Tauranga) - J.P. Porter. 26:10-22.  
 LOCAL BODY GOVERNMENT: History of Local Government in New Zealand - H.A. Truman [Talk on]. 32:25-27.  
 Local Headlines, 1969 - W.E. Morris [Talk on]. 38:26-28.  
 A Lonely Grave? 2:8-9.  
 The Lore of the Whare Wananga. 39:5-13.

LORRIGAN, L.A. - Education in Tauranga - Earliest Times to 1946. 42:9-13.  
The Lost Tribes of Tuhua - Henry Rawle. 67:13-15.  
Lot 202 Section 1, Town of Tauranga. 57:11-17.  
LUCAS, J.H. - A Short History of the Coromandel Peninsula [Talk on]. 33:8-10.

## M

MacARTHUR, Margaret - Other Days, Different Ways. 54:3-5.  
- Tairua. 33:17-22.

McCallum, Brightie - "Athenree". 64:16-17.

McGLASHEN, W.K. - Sixty-Five Years of Sawmilling. 65:22-23.

McGRATH, W. - Father John Baptist Becker and the Early Mill Hill Missionaries. 46:33-36

McKENZIE, A.A. - The Life and Times of Captain Ebenezer Norris. 45:12-16.

McLaren Falls Park - Bill Kennedy, 64:31-135.

McLean's Trading Post - Jessie Parry. 62:25-26.

The McLinchie Family - Kathleen Roberts. 64:27-28.

McLINTOCK, R.V. [Visit to Historic Places Around Tauranga]. 57:6.

MACMILLAN, CHARLES EDWARD: Katikati Produced a Cabinet Minister. 55:32.

MACMILLAN, E.U. - My Two Grandfathers. 45:30.

MACMILLAN, Urania - Castle Grace. 65:12.

MACMILLAN, Violet - The Development of Katikati. 55:27-29.  
- Early Whakamarama. 22:17-19.  
- The Growth of Tauranga. 17:8-16; 18:12-21.  
- Herbert Southey - A Champion of Tauranga. 51:30-31.  
- Holy Trinity Church, Tauranga [Talk on]. 34:34-37.  
- My Grandfather - By Hearsay. 59:19.  
- Tauranga: The Beginnings of European Settlement [Talk on].  
40:32-36.  
- Why Not Two Markers for Tauranga's "Golden Queen"? 50:10-12.

MAIR, GILBERT: Captain Gilbert Mair - E.E. Bush [Talk on] 38:22-25.  
A Time to Remember: Captain Gilbert Mair. 18:25, 34.

MAIR, Captain Gilbert - Reminiscences. 65:24.

Major-General Horatio Gordon Robley 1840-1930 - E.L. Adams. 50:Rob1-4.

MAKETU: Centennial of St. Thomas' Church, Maketu. 35:21-23.  
Echoes of the Long Ago. 36:21-23.  
Hochstetter's Journey: Maketu-Tauranga, 1858. 25:23-24; 26:24-27.  
Keeping in Step With Progress - V. Holloway. 43:10-12.  
Maketu. 46:19-20.  
The Monument on the Seafront at Maketu - Meg Tapsell. 67:18.  
Reporting Proceedings at Maketu. 19:43-44.  
Visit to Historic Places in the Paengaroa-Maketu Area. 39:18-21.  
Visits to Historic Sites - Maketu. 42:16-18.

MALCOLM, R.L. - Old History of Omanawa Falls and District From January 1910-1920.  
63:15-19.

MAMAKU: The Kaimai-Mamaku State Forest Park - Bill Kennedy. 65:9-10.

MANAWATU: Canoe Travel on the Manawatu - Philip L.B. Williams. 50:6-8.

MANDENO, Lloyd - The Early History of Electric Power Development in Tauranga. 29:6-14.

MANDER, R.L. - Tracks Across the Kaimais. 55:37-38.

MANGATAWA: Mangatawa: A Maori Folk Tale With Historical Notes - F.M. Pinfold.  
41:16-19.  
The Story of Mangatawa and Mauao. 59:27.

MANLEY, WILLIAM GEORGE NICHOLAS: Manley, V.C., Surgeon General and Other Medical  
Medallists of the Second World War - L. Gluckman. 20:8-14.

MAORI: Ancient Homelands of the Maori - J.P. Porter [Talk on]. 38:15-19.

- Ancient Maori Perfumes - W. Colenso. 46:32-33.  
 A Brief Study of Tohitapu - Philip L.B. Williams. 54:15-20.  
 The Cult of Io - Ancient or Modern? - J.B.W. Robertson. 35:5-7.  
 The Cult of Io - Rarotongan Version - J.P. Porter. 36:29-32.  
 The Early Maori History of the Tauranga District - J.P. Porter. 42:24-25.  
 The Fleet Question - J.W. Steedman. 56:18-21.  
 History of the Maori Nation - W.E. Morris. 58:9-12.  
 Io Matua Kore (Io the Parentless) - J.P. Porter. 34:25-29.  
 The Land of Uru - J.P. Porter. 39:13-18.  
 The Late Hamiora Tu. 54:14.  
 The Lore of the Whare Wananga. 39:5-13.  
 Maori History of Tauranga - 14th to 18th Centuries - T.R. Te Kani [Talk on].  
 40:13-23.  
 Maori Occupation of Coromandel - J.P. Porter. 33:27-32.  
 Maori Occupation of the Tauranga Area - D. Borell [Talk on]. 31:32-33.  
 Maori Occupation of the Tauranga Area - Rev. Watson-Roseveare [Talk on].  
 31:31-32.  
 Maori Place Names - Tauranga - E.L. Adams. 23:29-32; 59:40-41.  
 The Maori Point of View - Maori King Movement - Moira Rolleston. 63:42.  
 Maori Race Meeting Programme, Karioi, January 1st, 1870. 24:33.  
 The Maori Returns to Mauao. 32:33-35.  
 Maori Reverence for "The Mount". 18:28-30.  
 The Maori View of the Wars of the Sixties - T.R. Te Kani [Talk on]. 44:12-14.  
 The Meanings of Maori Names of Railway Stations on the Thames-East Coast  
 Line. 1:1; 2:1.  
 Military Engineering of the Maori. 41:8-14.  
 A Night in a Maori Whare in 1876. 51:16-18.  
 The Origin and Development of Maori Culture in New Zealand - D.R. Simmons  
 [Talk on]. 40:36-41.  
 Origin of "Pakeha". 59:28.  
 Origins of the King Movement - E.E. Bush [Talk on]. 54:6-10.  
 Polynesian Origins: Theories of Buck and Heyerdahl - J.P. Porter. 44:18-34.  
 The Pre-European Maori and "Trade" - R.M. Webley. 4:8-11.  
 The Pre Fleet Inhabitants of the Bay of Plenty - C. Kingsley-Smith. 35:26-28.  
 Some Customs and Beliefs of the Maori - Moira Rolleston. 59:26-27.  
 The Story of Arapu Pohukura and his Secret - Philip L.B. Williams. 27:7-10.  
 The Tangata Whenua - J.B.W. Robertson. 56:16-18.  
 The Whareroa Marae. 43:8-9.
- MAORI ART:** Centennial Celebrations at Fort Galatea, and Visit to Kaingaroa Rock Carvings.  
 38:30-32.  
 The Kaingaroa Rock Carvings. 45:19-20.  
 Kaingaroa Rock Carvings - H.W. Matthews. 28:15.  
 Rock Carvings at Ongari Point, Katikati - L.W. Melvin. 15:23-26.
- MAORI ARTEFACTS:** List of Artefacts Found in Otumoetai Pa Area. Appendix to "Living With  
 the Past (Otumoetai Pa, Tauranga)". 26:21-22.  
 An Unusual Maori Stone Sinker From Otumoetai. 11:1.
- MAORI CANOES:** The Coming of the Tainui Canoe to Aotearoa - E. Duffy [Talk on].  
 35:7-9.  
 The Mataatua Canoe and the Ngati-Awa People - J.P. Porter. 40:9-13  
 The Takitimu Canoe, Tamatea-Pokai-Whenua, and the Ngati-Ranginui Tribe  
 - J.P. Porter. 42:25-37.  
 Toi, Te Arawa, and the Great Fleet - J.P. Porter. 42:38-45.
- MAORI GENEALOGIES:** From Legend to the Tainui Tradition - W. Ohia & T. Te Kani.  
 67:9-12.  
 A Mataatua Whakapapa. Appendix to "The Occupation of the  
 Tauranga District by the Ngaiterangi" - Turi R. Te Kani. 16:3-8.  
 Ranginui - Ancestor of a People - E.E. Bush. 64:17-18.



- A Tainui Genealogy - E.L. Adams. 13:7-16.  
 Tamatea Urehaea Known as Pokaiwhenua - J.W. Steedman.  
 58:28-31.
- MAORI LAND: Confiscation of Maori Land and its Aftermath - P. Reweti. 25:28-29.  
 Maori Lands and the Wars of the Sixties - J.P. Porter. 31:22-28; 32:15-23.  
 Maori Views on Tribal Land. 31:22.  
 Reactions of the Maori People to Land Confiscations - Pehiriri Reweti [Talk on].  
 40:25-26.
- MAORI LANGUAGE: The Maori Language. 43:22-26.  
 The Origins of the Maori Language - J.P. Porter. 38:28-30.
- MAORI LEGENDS: The Eel of Te Ranga. 54:5.  
 Korero Tupua (Fable of Mauao) - W. Ohia & T. Te Kani. 67:9.  
 The Korotangi - J.P.P. 28:18-20.  
 Mangatawa: A Maori Folk Tale With Historical Notes - F.M. Pinfold.  
 41:16-19.  
 Maori Folk Tales of the Tauranga District - F.M. Pinfold. 12:15-27.  
 Maori Folk Tales of the Tauranga District - Poripori - F.M. Pinfold. 31:10-12.  
 A Maori Love Story of Old Tauranga - "Te Ngaru's Flute Song". 25:12-13.  
 The Story of Mangatawa and Mauao. 59:27.  
 The Story of Taurikura - Moira Rolleston. 62:8.  
 The Story of Te Tahī-o-te-Rangi - Moira Rolleston. 63:43.  
 Te Aroha - The Pursuit of Love. 43:42.  
 Te Toka a Tirikawa. A Maori Story From the Mount - F.M. Pinfold.  
 18:26-28.  
 Te Tanekai's Leap - Jessie A. Parry. 48:6-7.
- MAORI MEDICINE: Remedies: Curative Native Plants. 15:7-10.  
 Remedies: Curative Native Plants - O. Adams. 20:15-16.
- MAORI MEETING HOUSES: Marae, Hapu and Meeting Houses of Tauranga District - T.R. Te  
 Kani. 21:21-22; 59:38-39.  
 Meeting Houses of Tauranga - Hairini - E.E. Bush. 52:7-8.  
 Of Urupas, Maraes and Wharepuni. 64:22-23.  
 Some Notes on the Tamateapokaiwhenua Carved Meeting  
 House and the Iwipupu Dining Rooms - Dr M. Winiata. 6:10-16.  
 The Tamateapokaiwhenua Meeting House at Judea Pa - Dr  
 Maharaia Winiata. 51:32-36.
- MAORI MISSIONS: Father John Baptist Becker and the Mill Hill Missionaries - W. McGrath.  
 46:33-36.  
 Matiu Tahu: Tohunga and Christian Teacher - A.H. Matheson. 49:23-35.  
 The Mission Schooner *Herald* and Her Voyages - L.W. Melvin. 4:11-17.  
 The Rev. Thomas Samuel Grace (1815-1879) - Philip L.B. Williams. 58:4-9.  
 The Roman Catholic Mission at Otumoetai. 2:2-4.  
 The Translation of the Bible into Maori - S.E. Woods. 51:10-15.
- MAORI PA SITES: Investigations on the Mount (Mauao). 35:9-10.  
 Living With the Past (Otumoetai Pa, Tauranga) - J.P. Porter. 26:10-22.  
 Matua-Iwi Pa - Robert Sanders. 35:11-15.  
 Ongari Pa, Katikati. 24:12.  
 Pa Sites Donated to the Nation. 48:12.  
 Recording of Pa Sites - K.W. Moore [Talk on]. 34:30-31.  
 Some Pa Sites West of Lake Waikaremoana - R.A. Cresswell. 41:14-16.  
 Tour of Historical Sites in Tauranga. 40:2-4.  
 Visit to Historic Pa Sites on the Papamoia Hills. 40:8-9.  
 Visit to Historic Sites Near Cambridge. 42:20-21.  
 Visit to Historic Sites in the Paengaroa-Maketu Area. 39:18-21.  
 Visits to Historic Sites at Kawhia and Raglan. 39:34-36.  
 Visits to Historic Sites - Maketu. 42:16-18.
- MAORI TRIBAL WARS: Events Leading to Hongi Hika's Attack on Mokoia Island,  
 April 1823. 44:34-37.

Missionaries and Muskets in Tauranga - Nancy Pickmere.  
43:28-31.

- MAORI TRIBES: A Brief History of the Tainui People - J.B.W. Robertson. 39:36-38.  
The Coming of the Ngai-te-Rangi to Matakana - C. Kuka. 39:25-28.  
Dating of Events in Ngaiterangi History - J.P. Porter. 39:29-32.  
From Legend to the Tainui Tradition - W. Ohia & T. Te Kani. 67:9-12.  
The Mataatua Canoe and the Ngati-Awa People - J.P. Porter. 40:9-13.  
The Occupation of the Tauranga District by the Ngaiterangi - Turi R. Te Kani.  
16:3-8.  
The Origins of the Ngati-Ranginui Tribe. 44:15-17.  
Outline of Important Events of Ngai-te-Rangi Tribe. 40:23-24.  
The Takitimu Canoe, Tamatea-Pokai-Whenua, and the Ngati-Ranginui Tribe –  
J.P. Porter. 42:25-37.  
Toi, Te Arawa, and the Great Fleet - J.P. Porter. 42:38-45.  
Tuhoe- Children of the Mist - Dr A North [Talk on]. 48:5.
- MAORI WARS: refer NEW ZEALAND LAND WARS.  
Marae, Hapu and Meeting Houses of Tauranga District - T.R. Te Kani. 21:21-22; 59:38-39.
- MARKS, HANNIBAL: Captain Hannibal Marks - F.M. Pinfold. 21:15-20; 22:11-16.
- MASON, HENRY: A Letter From an Early Colonist, 1870. 28:23.
- MATAATUA: The Mataatua Canoe and the Ngati-Awa People - J.P. Porter. 40:9-13.  
A Mataatua Whakapapa. Appendix to "The Occupation of the Tauranga  
District by the Ngaiterangi" - Turi R. Te Kani. 16:3-8.
- MATAKANA: The Coming of the Ngai-te-Rangi to Matakana - C. Kuka. 39:25-28.  
The Configuration of Tauranga Harbour and Matakana Island and their  
Geological History - J.P. Porter. 39:21-23.  
A Day Trip to Matakana Island, September 1980 - Flo Pearson. 65:26.  
Matakana. 2:7.  
A Matakana Chief at Gate Pa. 63:41.  
Matakana Island - George Dainton. 65:26.  
Matakana Island - Neil G. Hansen. 63:38-40.  
The Matakana Milling and Export Corporation - W.E. Morris. 39:32-34.  
An Old Matakana Resident - Mrs Annie Kuka (1840-1942) - Ross Faulkner.  
25:22-23.  
Race Meetings at Matakana Island - New Year's Day, 1919, 1920 and 1921 - D.  
Borell. 30:21-25; 57:3-5.  
Raumati Killed at Matakana. 63:41.  
Visit to Matakana Island. 39:23-25.
- MATAMATA: Josiah Firth of Matamata - Charles Haslock. 61:16-17.  
Memorial to Tarore - A.H. Matheson. 60:11-12.
- MATHESON, Alister H.- "Arawa Farm", Otumoetai. 48:Ar1-18; 66:18-28.  
- Christmas at Tauranga in 1849 - Extracts From William Nihill's  
Journal. 52:12-15.  
- Early Otumoetai: Corrections. 45:19.  
- Early Tauranga Visitors. 51:21-30.  
- Hunting at Otumoetai. 47:5-18.  
- Licensed to Graze - The Street Cows of Tauranga. 59:12-13.  
- Matiu Tahu: Tohunga and Christian Teacher. 49:23-35.  
- Memorial to Tarore. 60:11-12.  
- Oreanui. 46:21-31.  
- Otumoetai Catholic Chapel Site - A Correction. 54:2.  
- Otumoetai Pa and the Early Times in Tauranga. 52:OT1-20;  
54:OT(2)1-20.  
- "The Push". 48:8-9.  
- Taipos. 45:26-28.  
- The Tauranga Public Salt-Water Baths (1910) - Rules and  
Regulations.  
59:33.

- The Tauranga Voyages of the Mission Schooner *Herald* in 1826.  
50:18-35.
- Matiu Tahu: Tohunga and Christian Teacher - A.H. Matheson. 49:23-35.
- MATTHEWS, Cliff - District Place Names. 25:20-21.
- MATTHEWS, H.W. - A Clear Case of Arson. 29:21.
  - Government Buildings in Tauranga. 42:13-14.
  - Kaingaroa Rock Carvings. 28:15.
  - The Tree and Instant Canoes. 28:17-18.
- Matua-Iwi Pa - Robert Sanders. 35:11-15.
- MAUAO: Investigations on the Mount (Mauao). 35:9-10.
  - Korero Tupua (Fable of Mauao) - W. Ohia & T. Te Kani. 67:9.
  - The Maori Returns To Mauao. 32:33-35.
  - Mauao (The Mount). 40:4-8.
  - The Story of Mangatawa and Mauao. 59:27.
- MAUNGATAPU: Historical Background to the Establishment of the Maungatapu  
Vineyard - F.E. Hewlett [Talk on]. 8:10-15.
  - The Maungatapu Pohutukawas. 51:21.
  - Opening of Christ's Church, Maungatapu, Christmas Day, 1905. 51:8-9.
  - Tamati Waka Nene at Maungatapu. 24:17.
- "Mauri" - Hone Tuwhare. 18:30-31.
- MAXWELL, ALICE: Reminiscences [An Interview With the Late Miss Alice Maxwell, 1943].  
23:33-36.
  - Some Memories of Miss Alice Maxwell - Kathleen Hawkins. 6:17-20.
- MAXWELL, D.H. - The Elms Historic Family Home Preservation Trust, Inc. 17:5-9.
  - An Old Piano. 65:21-22.
  - An Unidentified Mission School Report. 28:24-26; 29:20.
- MAYOR ISLAND: How Swordfishing at Mayor Island Began - E.E. Chadban. 11:24-29.
  - The Lost Tribes of Tuhua - Henry Rawle. 67:13-15.
  - Tuhua (Mayor Island) - E.L. Adams. 31:4-7.
  - Visit to Tuhua (Mayor Island). 42:18-19.
- Me Mate Ahau mo te Whenua. The Story of Gate Pa - F.M. Pinfold. 19:7-18.
- MEADE, Lt. Hon. Herbert - Tauranga After Gate Pa, 1864. 19:30-34.
- The Meaning and Purpose of History [Editorial]. 41:1-3.
- The Meanings of Maori Names of Railway Stations on the Thames-East Coast Line. 1:1; 2:1.
- Meeting Houses of Tauranga - Hairini - E.E. Bush. 52:7-8.
- MELVIN, L.W. - Alfred Nesbit Brown - Pioneer Missionary. 2:5-7.
  - Archaeological Excavations at Kauri Point. 15:11-18.
  - Commerce in the Bay of Plenty, 1830-1847. 5:11-13.
  - The Late Bernard Sladden. 15:3-6.
  - The Late Leslie G. Kelly. 11:30-31.
  - Miscellaneous [Tauranga Sale Yards]. 15:22.
  - The Mission Schooner Herald and Her Voyages. 4:11-17.
  - Note on Obsidian. 3:12-15.
  - Some Personalities of the Early Commerce of the Bay of Plenty [Talk on].  
8:16-22.
  - Rock Carvings at Ongari Point - Katikati. 15:23-26.
  - Thomas Black: Early Trader and Settler in the Bay of Plenty. 14:2-12.
- MELVIN, L.W. & SLADDEN, B. - H.M. Bark *Endeavour*. A Ship Careened. 10:1-7.
- The Memorial [Gate Pa]. 19:34-35.
- Memorial to Tarore - A.H. Matheson. 60:11-12.
- Memories - D. Harvey. 48:17-19.
- Memories of Allen Ward Oliver - W.E. Morris. 62:4-5.
- Memories of Bethlehem - R.G. Trail. 49:5.
- Memories of a Bride of 30 Years Ago - R.B.T. 22:8-11.
- Memories of "The Camp" - E.M. Stewart. 16:15-20; 66:9-11.
- Memories of Mrs Brockway, Grace Road, Tauranga. 29:22-23.
- "Memory of a Memorial" - Kathleen Hawkins. 47:20.

- MERCURY BAY: Roughing it in New Zealand in 1880 - C.M. Carter. 33:23-25.  
Whitianga-a-Kupe (The Crossing Place of Kupe) - K.M. Carter. 31:8-10.
- Methodist Church Centenary - Lynette Harpham. 65:11.
- Military Engineering of the Maori. 41:8-14.
- Military Operations After Gate Pa - Ernest E. Bush. 19:39-42.
- The Minden: Information, Please! - Colin T. Stewart. 18:32-34.
- HMS *MIRANDA*: Despatch From Commodore Sir W. Wiseman. 19:42.  
Reporting Proceedings at Maketu. 19:43-44.
- MIRRIELEES, A.J.: A.J. Mirrielees in Tauranga - 1910 Onwards - Joan Mirrielees. 59:5-8;  
66:12-13.
- MIRRIELEES, Joan - A.J. Mirrielees in Tauranga - 1910 Onwards - 59:5-8; 66:12-13.  
- Charles W. Haua, B.E.M. 61:8-9.  
- Kenneth Morton. 59:20-22.  
- Returned Soldier's Association. 62:18-20.  
- Seashells of the Bay of Plenty. 61:27-28.  
- Some Scows Out of Tauranga. 65:16-18.  
- The Tauranga Firm of "Hartleys". 65:24.  
- Tauranga Golf Club, 1907 Onwards. 60:18-23.  
- Waikato Dairy Company in Tauranga. 63:41-42.  
- Wetlands in the Bay of Plenty. 64:16.  
- The Women's Representative Committee. 63:36-37.
- MIRRIELEES, K. Joan - First Post. 58:25-28.
- The Mission Vessel *Herald* - Sybil Wood. 50:15-17.
- Missionaries and Muskets at Tauranga - Nancy Pickmere. 43:28-31.
- MITCHELL, David S. - Breweries Tauranga. 54:12.  
- Past - Present - Future. 56:4-7.  
- Tauranga: 1882-1916 [Talk on]. 48:9-12.  
- Tauranga since 1925 [Talk on]. 36:36-40.
- MOKOIA ISLAND: Events Leading to Hongi Hika's Attack on Mokoia Island, April 1823.  
44:34-37.  
Visit to Mokoia Island, Rotorua. 29:35-36.
- The Monument on the Seafront at Maketu - Meg Tapsell. 67:18.
- MOORE, K.W. - Recording of Pa Sites [Talk on]. 34:30-31.
- MORGAN, JOHN: John Morgan of Otawhao - Philip L.B. Williams. 56:11-15.
- MORIORI: Chatham Dendroglyphs. 56:36.  
The Continuing Story of the Moriori - The Tangata Whenua - Kathleen Fletcher.  
55:9.  
The Moriori of the Chathams - Frank A. Simpson. 55:15-16.  
Who Were the Moriori? Popular Myths in New Zealand Pre-history - Angela Ballara. 55:10-15.
- MORONEY, CONSTABLE: Constable Moroney - An Early Identity. 56:24-25.
- MORRIS, WILLIAM E.: Ted Morris - A Tribute - E.E. Bush. 61:5-6.
- MORRIS, William E.- *Bay of Plenty Times* Headlines for 1970. 42:21-23.  
- The Checkered History of the Mechanics Institute in a Decade, 1871-1881. 63:22-26.  
- Eighty Years On. 49:17-20.  
- A Governor Visits Katikati. 51:19-21; 53:49-50.  
- History of the Maori Nation. 58:9-12.  
- How it Began - Guinness Bros. 45:16-18.  
- Local Identities. 1969 [Talk on]. 38:26-28.  
- The Matakana Milling and Export Corporation. 39:32-34.  
- Memories of Allen Ward Oliver. 62:4-5.  
- One Hundred Years Ago. 46:14-20.  
- Prologue to the Tauranga Big Game Fishing Club. 65:7-8.  
- Roadmaking in the 1880s - Welcome Bay. 50:36.  
- The Saga of the Alley Family. 52:15-17.  
- A Scholarly Historian - Bernard Sladden. 60:2-6.

- Significant Trends and News Headlines of 1971 [Talk on]. 44:38-40.
- The Story of the Bernard Sladden Library. 61:2-5.
- Tarawera Eruption [Talk on]. 28:32.
- A Trip Across the Hills From Tauranga to Te Puke. 56:10-11.

MORTON, KENNETH: Kenneth Morton - Joan Mirrielees. 59:20-22.

Motu-o-Puhi - E.L. Adams. 14:15-16.

MOTUHOA ISLAND: Visit to Motuhua Island - 15 January 1966 - David Borell. 28:26-28.

The Mt. Eliza Track - Bill Kennedy. 64:28-30.

Mount Hikurangi - R.D. Cresswell. 29:26-28.

MOUNT MAUNGANUI: Battle in the Surf. 43:27.  
 Boyhood at the Mount - E. Lionel Adams. 18:22-25.  
 Early Place Names - "Spain". 28:15.  
 Hopu Kiore - C.C. Southey. 30:8-14.  
 Hull Road, Mount Maunganui - Ruth Wilkinson. 54:3.  
 Korero Tupua (Fable of Mauao) - W. Ohia & T. Te Kani. 67:9.  
 The Maori Returns to Mauao. 32:33-35.  
 Maori Reverence for "The Mount". 18:28-30.  
 Mauao (The Mount). 40:4-8.  
 Proposed Cable Car, Mount Maunganui. 29:40-42.  
 Recollections of Mount Maunganui - E.E. Chadban. 10:20-22.  
 The Story of Mangatawa and Mauao. 59:27.  
 Te Toka a Tirikawa. A Maori Story From the Mount - F.M. Pinfeld. 18:26-28.

MOUNTFORT, Dudley - H.B. Mountfort & Co. Ltd. 1910-1971, Farmers' Merchants. 60:25-30.

Muir's Reef, Te Puke - J.R. Bongard [Talk on]. 28:30-32.

Murder of a Missionary - E.E. Bush. 54:23-24.

MURPHY, Martin - Cricket News From Tauranga, 1872. 18:10-11.

MUSEUM, TAURANGA: Efforts Towards a Tauranga Museum - Geoff Russell. 65:8.  
 The Museum Question. 8:23.  
 The Opening of the Tauranga District Museum. 41:40-41.

MUSEUMS: The Auckland War Memorial Museum - Its Place in the Community - E.G. Turbott. 49:20-23.

What a Museum Means - E.G. Turbott [Talk on]. 41:32-33.

MUSIC: New Zealand's Oldest Organ - G.C. Russell. 64:30-31.

An Old Piano - D.H. Maxwell. 65:21-22.

My Early Otumoetai School Days - Max Yerex. 62:22-24.

My Grandfather - By Hearsay - Violet Macmillan. 59:19.

My Life at Kelston - Max Yerex. 57:35-38.

My Story - And Yours, Perhaps - D.L. Gordon. 17:17-19.

My Two Grandfathers - E.U. Macmillan. 45:30.

## N

NATHAN, DAVID: How it Began - Trader Extraordinary. 55:22-23.

National Historic Places Trust. 58:34-35.

NATURAL HISTORY: The Night Stinger - Lynette Harpham. 61:25-27.

On Coasting and Katipo - Philip L.B. Williams. 62:10-12.

Seashells of the Bay of Plenty - Joan Mirrielees. 61:27-28.

NENE, TAMATI WAKA: Tamati Waka Nene at Maungapohatu. 24:17.

NEW PLYMOUTH: Trip to New Plymouth, Labour Weekend, 1971 - N.A. Trail. 44:3-6.

New Year's Holiday (1890 Sunday School Picnics). 29:25-26.

N.Z. Herald Reporter, 1886 - Early Tauranga Visitors - A.H. Matheson. 51:21-30.

NEW ZEALAND LAND WARS:

Arawa on the Braemar Trail - E.E. Bush. 57:17-18.

The Battle of Taumatawiwi, 1830 - Maurice Fitzgerald. 10:8-16.  
 British Armed Forces in New Zealand - C.A. Haslock [Talk on].  
 58:31-34.  
 Captain Gilbert Mair - E.E. Bush [Talk on]. 38:22-25.  
 Captain Hannibal Marks - F.M. Pinfold. 21:15-20; 22:11-16.  
 Centennial of Battle at Te Porere. 38:34-35.  
 Centennial Celebrations at Fort Galatea; and Visit to Kaingaroa  
 Rock Carvings. 38:30-32.  
 Colonel J.M. Roberts, N.Z.C. - M. Knight. 58:12-15.  
 Despatch From Commodore Sir W. Wiseman. 19:42.  
 Echoes of the Long Ago. 36:21-23.  
 Eyewitness Account of the Action at the Gate Pah - Col. W. Clark.  
 19:22-25.  
 Family Reminiscences of Te Papa in 1864 and of Heni Pore, the  
 "Heroine of Gate Pa" - Violet Simons. 19:25-27.  
 Forts of the Imperial Troops. 1:7; 5:8A-D; 66:5-8.  
 Gate Pa Centennial Address - Rt. Hon. Sir Harold Barrowclough.  
 21:3-7.  
 George Brier - My Travels to New Zealand as a Soldier. 5:2-11;  
 6:1-6; 7:11-17.  
 The Hamilton Cousins - L.C. Gibson. 19:18-20.  
 Henara Wiremu Taratoa: A Study in Contrasts. 19:37-38.  
 Heni Pore Writes to the Newspaper. 19:28-29.  
 Hopu Kiore - C.C. Southey. 30:8-14.  
 Inscriptions, Headstones of Soldiers' Graves, Mission Cemetery,  
 Tauranga 24:14-17; 59:42-43.  
 Manley, V.C., Surgeon General and other Medical Medallists of  
 the Second Maori War - L. Gluckman. 20:8-14.  
 Maori Land and the Wars of the Sixties - J.P. Porter. 31:22-28;  
 32:15-23.  
 The Maori Point of View - Maori King Movement - Moira  
 Rolleston. 63:42.  
 The Maori View of the Wars of the Sixties - T.R. Te Kani [Talk on].  
 44:12-14.  
 A Matakana Chief at Gate Pa. 63:41.  
 Me Mate Ahau mo te Whenua. The Story of Gate Pa - F.M.  
 Pinfold. 17:7-18.  
 Memories of "The Camp" - E.M. Stewart. 16:15-20; 66:9-11.  
 Military Operations After Gate Pa - Ernest E. Bush. 19:39-42.  
 The Minden: Information, Please! - Colin T. Stewart. 18:32-34.  
 Origins of the King Movement - E.E. Bush [Talk on]. 54:6-10.  
 Remembrance Service for Men Who Fell at Opepe. 38:33-34.  
 Reminiscences - Gilbert Mair. 65:24.  
 Reporting Proceedings at Maketu. 19:43-44.  
 Royal New Zealand Engineers - Centennial Memorial at  
 Whakamarama. 30:6-8.  
 The 68th (Durham Light Infantry) Regiment - A.C. Klottrup.  
 44:14-15.  
 The Story of Gate Pa. 45:5-7.  
 Submissions on Tauranga "Raupatu" - T.R. Te Kani. 62:2-3.  
 Tales of the Past - Kotare. 63:3-5.  
 Tales of the Past - War Against Te Kooti - Tom Stafford. 65:20-21.  
 Tauranga After Gate Pa, 1864 - Lt. Hon. Herbert Meade. 19:30-34.  
 Tauranga in the Misty Sixties - C.W. Vennell. 3:1-8; 4:1-5; 66:2-3.  
 The White Feather - E.E. Bush. 54:10-12.  
 New Zealand Becomes a British Settlement - A.J. Page [Talk on]. 52:3-4.  
 New Zealand's Oldest Organ - G.C. Russell. 64:30-31.

News From Ulster. 53:61-62.  
 NEWSPAPERS: A Note on the *Bay of Plenty Times*. 43:26-27.  
 NGAITERANGI: The Coming of the Ngai-te-Rangi to Matakana - C. Kuka. 39:25-28.  
 Dating of Events in Ngai-te-Rangi History - J.P. Porter. 39:29-32.  
 From Legend to the Tainui Tradition - W. Ohia & T. Te Kani. 67:9-12.  
 The Occupation of the Tauranga District by the Ngaiterangi - Turi R. Te Kani.  
 16:3-8.  
 Outline of Important Events in History of Ngai-te-Rangi Tribe. 40:23-24.  
 NGATAI, HORI: Hori Ngataai and the Wharero Marae. 48:21, 26.  
 NGATI AWA: The Mataatua Canoe and the Ngati-Awa People - J.P. Porter. 40:9-13.  
 NGATI-RANGUINUI: The Origins of the Ngati-Ranginui Tribe. 44:15-27.  
 A Night in a Maori Whare in 1876. 51:16-18.  
 NIHILL, WILLIAM: Christmas at Tauranga in 1849 - Extracts From William Nihill's Journal –  
 A.H. Matheson. 52:12-15.  
 Ninetieth Anniversary of St. Peter's Presbyterian Church. 35:23-24.  
 NOONAN, MARY ANN: Early Colonial. 3:9-11.  
 NORRIS, EBENEZER: The Life and Times of Captain Ebenezer Norris - A.A. McKenzie.  
 45:12-16.  
 NORTH, Dr A. - Tuhoë - Children of the Mist [Talk on]. 48:5.  
 NORTHLAND: The Kauri Industry of Northland - L.A. Hawkins [Talk on]. 41:35-36.  
 A Note on the *Bay of Plenty Times*. 43:26-27.  
 Note on Obsidian - L.W. Melvin. 3:12-15.  
 Notes on Street Names. 1:4-5; 3:15-16.

## O

OBITUARIES: AINSWORTH, Dorothea M. 38:42  
 AINSWORTH, E.L. 41:38.  
 AINSWORTH, Kate Lillian 18:43  
 ALACH, John Domingo. 37:1-2.  
 BECK, Len. 37:1.  
 BORELL, David. 57:2.  
 BREWER, Arthur. 38:42.  
 BROOKER, A.R. (Peter). 37:1.  
 CRABBE, Reginald Eric. 37:2.  
 CURTIS, Lt.-Commander Geoff R. 37:38-39.  
 FITZGERALD, Maurice Edward. 37:2.  
 GOODYEAR, Sidney James. 43:5.  
 GRAHAM, Elsie D. 38:42.  
 HODGKINS, Geoffrey Michael William. 26:28-31.  
 McGRATH, Mary Jean. 51:2-3.  
 MACMILLAN, Lilian Elise. 37:2.  
 MACMILLAN, Violet. 65:28.  
 MANSELL, Vic. 49:4.  
 MITCHELL, David Sceptre. 56:3-4.  
 PIAHANA, Te Hare. 41:38-39.  
 SOUNDY, Christina. 37:39.  
 TE KANI, Joan. 37:2-3.  
 TOLLEMACHE, Saxon George. 55:20-21.  
 WALLACE, Henrietta R.M. 27:22.  
 WATT, Cecil. 43:5-6.  
 Ocean Yacht Racing - Capt. George Carter. 61:19-23.  
 The Occupation of the Tauranga District by the Ngaiterangi - Turi R. Te Kani. 16:3-8.  
 Of Urupas, Maraes and Wharepuni. 64:22-23.

OHAUITI: Tobacco Growing at Ohauti - Talbot R. Hunt. 60:45-46.  
 OHIA, Hinemanu - The Versatility of Flax. 60:12-13.  
 OHIA, W. & TE KANI, T. - From Legend to the Tainui Tradition. 67:9-12.  
     - Korero Tupua (Fable of Mauao). 67:9.  
 OHINEMURI: Coaching Through Ohinemuri. Ted Robertson's Trials. 67:23-24.  
     Visit to Waihi and Ohinemuri Goldfields. 33:33-36.  
 OHINEMUTU: Ohinemutu and the Pink and White Terraces: A Description by Sir Wm.  
     Herries. 36:23-27.  
 OHIWA: Pa Sites Donated to the Nation. 48:12.  
 OKATAINA: Visit to Rotorua and Okataina. 47:19.  
 Old History of Omanawa Falls and District From January 1910-1960 - R.L. Malcolm. 63:15-19.  
 An Old Matakana Island Resident - Mrs Annie Kuka (1840-1942) - Ross Faulkner. 25:22-23.  
 Old Ordnance at Tauranga - W.L. Ruffell. 65:4-7.  
 An Old Piano - D.H. Maxwell. 65:21-22.  
 An Old Tauranga Home - Alexia J. Page. 48:16-17.  
 OLIVER, ALLEN WARD: The Memories of Allen Ward Oliver - W.E. Morris. 62:4-5.  
 OMANAWA FALLS: Old History of Omanawa Falls and District From January 1910-1960 –  
     R.L. Malcolm. 63:15-19.  
 OMOKORO: First Post - K. Joan Mirrielees. 58:25-28.  
     First White Settlement of Omokoroa - Verna M. Dowrick. 26:6-8.  
     Prime Minister Recalls Boyhood in Omokoroa. 26:9.  
     Trees are our Heritage - V. Dowrick. 45:20-21.  
 On Coasting and Katipo - Philip L.B. Williams. 62:10-12.  
 One of a Kind - E.E. Bush. 55:21-22.  
 100 Years Ago. 20:2, 34.  
 One Hundred Years Ago - W.E. Morris. 46:14-20.  
 ONGARE POINT: Kauri and Ongare Points - Kathleen Fletcher. 55:37.  
     Ongari Pa, Katikati. 24:12.  
     Ongare Point. 43:10.  
     Rock Carvings at Ongari Point, Katikati - L.W. Melvin. 15:23-26.  
 Opening a Bank. 54:2.  
 Opening of Christ's Church, Maungatapu, Christmas Day, 1905. 51:8-9.  
 Opening of Faulkner Park - Jenny Seddon. 65:3.  
 The Opening of the Tauranga District Museum. 41:40-41.  
 OPEPE: Remembrance Service For Men Who Fell at Opepe. 38:33-34.  
 OPOTIKI: Tour of the Opotiki District - 13 November 1971. 44:6-8.  
 Oreanui - A.H. Matheson. 46:21-31.  
 The Organisation Town - Rosalie Smith. 55:39-40.  
 The Origin and Development of Maori Culture in New Zealand - D.R. Simmons [Talk on].  
     40:36-41.  
 Origin of the Katikati Settlement - G. Vesey Stewart. 24:7-12; 25:2-7.  
 Origin of the Locality Name "Tauriko". 1:4.  
 The Origin of the Ngati-Ranginui Tribe. 44:15-17.  
 Origin of "Pakeha". 59:28.  
 The Origins and Essence of History [Editorial]. 34:1.  
 Origins of the King Movement - E.E. Bush [Talk on]. 54:6-10.  
 The Origins of the Maori Language - J.P. Porter. 38:28-30.  
 ORMOND, H.V. - Historical Background of the Tauranga Acclimatisation Society Inc, 1882-  
     1980. 64:14-15.  
 OROPI: The Early Timber Industry at Oropi - Arthur Gamman [Talk on]. 41:36-37.  
     Visit to Oropi. An Outline of Oropi's History - J. Parry. 46:6-9.  
 OTAMATAHA: Within This Place - Yvonne Parnwell. 48:15-16.  
 The Otawa and Pukunui Trails - R.D. Cresswell. 58:24-25.  
 OTAWHAO: John Morgan of Otawhao - Philip L.B. Williams. 56:11-15.  
 Other Days, Different Ways - Margaret MacArthur. 54:3-5.  
 OTUMOETAI: "Arawa" Farm, Otumoetai - A.H. Matheson. 48:Ar1-18; 66:18-28.  
     Bentley Farm, Otumoetai. 28:20-21.



The Catholic Mission Church at Otumoetai. 45:24.  
 Early Otumoetai: Corrections - A.H. Matheson. 45:19.  
 Early Otumoetai and Judea - Kate Ainsworth. 43:17-19.  
 Hori Tupaea of Otumoetai -J.P. Porter. 45:21-24.  
 Hunting at Otumoetai - A.H. Matheson. 47:5-18.  
 List of Artifacts Found in Otumoetai Pa Area. Appendix to "Living With the  
 Past (Otumoetai Pa, Tauranga) - J.P. Porter. 26:21-22.  
 Living With the Past (Otumoetai Pa, Tauranga) - J.P. Porter. 26:10-22.  
 My Early Otumoetai School Days - Max Yerex. 62:22-24.  
 Oreanui - A.H. Matheson. 46:21-31.  
 Otumoetai Catholic Chapel Site - A Correction - A.H. Matheson. 54:2.  
 Otumoetai in the Middle and Late Nineties - Kate L. Ainsworth. 13:4-6.  
 Otumoetai Pa and the Early Times in Tauranga - A.H. Matheson. 52:OT1-20;  
 54:OT(2)1-20.  
 The Roman Catholic Mission at Otumoetai. 2:2-4.  
 St. Columba Church, Otumoetai - A Link With an Ancient Mission - J.P. Porter.  
 32:37-39.  
 An Unusual Maori Stone Sinker From Otumoetai. 11:1.  
 Our Elders as We Remember Them - My Loved Grandmother - Violet Simmons. 59:17-19.  
 Our Yesterdays - "Taina". 27:16-19.  
 Outline of Important Events in History of Ngai-te-Rangi Tribe. 40:23-42.

## P

"P" Class Yacht Belongs to Tauranga and Harry Higheet - Gray Prebble. 61:9-11.  
 Pa Sites Donated to the Nation. 48:12.  
 PACIFIC: European Exploration of the South Pacific Before Cook - J.P. Porter. 37:18-24.  
 James Cook, R.N., - And His First Voyage to the Pacific - C. Haslock [Talk on].  
 57:21-31.  
 PAENGAROA: Paengaroa. 23:9.  
 Visit to Historic Sites in the Paengaroa-Maketu Area. 39:18-21.  
 Paeroa-Waihi-Tauranga Railway - A.C. Bellamy. 65:12-16.  
 PAGE, Alexia J.- Chinese Gooseberry into Kiwifruit. 60:30-32.  
 - Editorial [Agnes Grace]. 65:1-2.  
 - From the Journal of Ensign Best - Sidelight on the Treaty of Waitangi.  
 59:31-32.  
 - Jubilee at Pahoia. 59:32-33.  
 - An Old Tauranga Home. 48:16-17.  
 - New Zealand Becomes a British Settlement [Talk on]. 52:3-4.  
 - Thomas Wrigley - Trader and Business Man. 61:7-8.  
 - "Topcroft". 55:18-20.  
 - Visit to Whitianga. 65:27.  
 PAHOIA: Jubilee at Pahoia - A.J. Page. 59:32-33.  
 PAIHIA: Williams Family Reunion at Paihia - Sybil Wood. 50:8-10.  
 PAKEHA: Origin of "Pakeha". 59:28.  
 PAPAMOA: Visit to Historic Sites on the Papamoia Hills. 40:8-9.  
 PARHAM, W.T. - Will White Island Explode? 49:11-12.  
 PARIHAKA: The White Feather - E.E. Bush. 54:10-12.  
 The Parish of Katikati - Winton H. Poole. 50:12-15.  
 The Park - Maurice Bradmore. 65:3-4.  
 PARNWELL, Yvonne - Within This Place. 48:15-16.  
 PARRY, Jessie A. - McLean's Trading Post. 62:25-26.  
 - Tu Tanekai's Leap. 48:6-7.  
 - Visit to Oropi. An Outline of Oropi's History. 46:6-9.

Past - Present Future - David S. Mitchell [Talk on]. 56:4-7.

PATTESON, JOHN COLERIDGE: Murder of a Missionary - E.E. Bush. 54:23-24.

PEARCE, G.L. - "Gate Pa". 45:7-8.

PEARSON, Flo - A Day Trip to Matakana Island, September 1980. 65:26.

Permission to Sue. 18:35-36.

PICK, R.D. - Archaeology - With Special Reference to the Waikato Area [Talk on]. 34:38-40.

PICKMERE, Nancy - Missionaries and Muskets at Tauranga. 43:28-31.

PIERCE, Father - Beginnings of the Catholic Church in the Bay of Plenty. 29:14-20.

Pig Hunting By a Novice - A. Brewer. 24:13-14.

PINFOLD, F.M. - Captain Hannibal Marks. 21:15-20; 22:11-16.

- Mangatawa: A Maori Folk Tale With Historical Notes. 41:16-19.
- Maori Folk Tales of Tauranga District. 12:15-27.
- Maori Folk Tales of the Tauranga District - Poripori. 31:10-12.
- Me Mate Ahau mo te Whenua. The Story of Gate Pa. 19:7-18.
- Tauranga Harbour: Early European Use. 20:21-22.
- Te Toka a Tirikawa. A Maori Story from the Mount. 18:26-28.

Pioneer of Butter Industry. 55:29-30.

Pioneer Families of the Tauranga District - The Snodgrass Family. 30:25-29; 31:20-21.

Pioneer Houses and Homes. 55:34-36.

Pioneering in the Wairarapa - E.D. Graham. 20:4-7.

PIPE, O. - Gold Mining at Waihi [Talk on]. 41:33-35.

Place Names of our Western Skyline - David Borrell. 48:7-8.

POETRY: "Athenree" - Brightie McCallum. 64:16-17.

- "The City" - Kathleen Hawkins. 17:5.
- "The Flute, Auckland Museum" - Kathleen Hawkins. 48:2-3.
- "Gte Pa" - G.L. Pearce. 45:7-8.
- "Mauri" - Hone Tuwhare. 18:30-31.
- "Memory of a Memorial" - Kathleen Hawkins. 47:20.
- "Prospect Cottage". 53:60-61.
- "The Push" - A.H. Matheson. 48:8-9.
- Unity in Sorrow. 19:5-6.

POHUKURA, ARAPU: The Story of Arapu Pohukura and His Secret - Philip L.B. Williams. 27:7-10.

POLE STAR: Journal of Her Majesty's Colonial Gun-Boat *Caroline*, From Auckland in Search of the Pole Star, June 13-24 June 1862 - John B. Young. 13:17-20.

Polynesian Origins: Theories of Buck and Heyerdahl - J.P. Porter. 44:18-34.

POOLE, Wynnton H. - Cobalt Deficiency in the Tauranga District. 43:20-22.

- The Parish of Katikati. 50:12-15.
- A Synopsis of the History of Holy Trinity Church, Tauranga, After the Death of Canon Jordan. 55:16-18.
- The Tauranga Mission House and Miss Elizabeth Birley. 63:2-3.

The Port of Tauranga, New Zealand - Mr Hamlin. 62:5-7.

The Port of Tauranga (National Resources Survey:2). 20:28-34.

PORTER, J.P. - Ancient Homelands of the Maori [Talk on]. 38:15-19.

- HMS *Calliope*. 45:28-30.
- The Configuration of Tauranga Harbour and Matakana Island and their Geological History. 39:21-23.
- The Cult of Io - Rarotongan Version. 36:29-32.
- Dating of Events in Ngai-te-Rangi History. 39:29-32.
- Early Maori History of the Tauranga District. 42:24-25.
- European Exploration of the South Pacific Before Cook. 37:18-24.
- Hori Tupaea of Otumoetai. 45:21-24.
- Io Matua Kore (Io the Parentless). 34:25-29.
- The Land of Uru. 39:13-18.
- Living With the Past (Otumoetai Pa, Tauranga). 26:10-22.
- Maori Lands and the Wars of the Sixties. 31:22-28; 32:15-23.
- The Maori Occupation of Coromandel. 33:27-32.

- The Mataatua Canoe and the Ngati-Awa People. 40:9-13.
  - The Origins of the Maori Language. 38:28-30.
  - Polynesian Origins: Theories of Buck and Heyerdahl. 44:18-34.
  - The Problem of Longitude. 37:15-17.
  - Rangiwaia - The original Tauranga. 29:28-30.
  - Report on Bay of Islands Tour - February 1972. 45:9-12.
  - St. Columba Church, Otumoetai - A Link With an Ancient Mission. 32:37-39.
  - The Takitimu Canoe, Tamatea-Pokai-Whenua, and the Ngati-Ranginui Tribe. 42:25-37.
  - Toi, Te Arawa, and the Great Fleet. 42:38-45.
- POST & TELEGRAPH: Keeping in Step With Progress - V. Holloway. 43:10-12.  
 Postal History [Katikati]. 53:62.  
 Some Early History of the Tauranga Post Office. 4:7-8.  
 Some Memories - Rita Johnston. 53:61.
- Post-War Development in Tauranga County - Neil G. Hansen. 59:33-38.  
 Postal History [Katikati]. 53:62.  
 Poultry Farming. 53:59.  
 The Poultry Industry in the Bay of Plenty - Marie Watson-Stewart. 60:35-42.  
 The Pre-European Maori and "Trade" - R.M. Webley. 4:8-11.  
 The Pre Fleet Inhabitants of the Bay of Plenty - C. Kingsley-Smith. 35:26-28.
- PREBBLE, Gray K. - Personalities and Horses. 59:13-17.  
 - "P" Class Yacht Belongs to Tauranga and Harry Highet. 61:9-11.  
 - The Rowe Family and the Bank Run. 60:32-35.
- PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH: Ninetieth Anniversary of St. Peter's Presbyterian Church. 35:23-24.  
 St. Columba Church, Otumoetai - A Link With an Ancient Mission - J.P. Porter. 32:37-39.
- The Preservation of the History of the Mission Period - L.R. Bedggood. 26:1-6.  
 Prime Minister Recalls Boyhood in Omokoroa. 26:9.  
 Prince Alfred Visits Bay of Plenty - Philip L.B. Williams. 55:5-8.  
 The Problem of Longitude - J.P. Porter. 37:15-17.  
 Prologue to the Tauranga Big Game Fishing Club - W.E. Morris. 65:7-8.  
 Proposed Cable Car, Mount Maunganui. 29:40-42.  
 "Prospect Cottage". 53:60-61.
- PUKAWA: Grace Relics From Pukawa Mission Station - C.C. Southey. 26:22-24.  
 PUKUNUI: The Otawa and Pukunui Trails - R.D. Cresswell. 58:24-25.  
 "The Push" - A.H. Matheson. 48:8-9.  
 PYE'S PA: A Lonely Grave? 2:8-9.

## R

- R.B.T. - Memories of a Bride 30 Years Ago. 22:8-11.  
 Race Meetings at Matakana Island - New Year's Day, 1919, 1920 and 1921 - D. Borell. 30:21-25; 57:3-5.
- RAGLAN: Early History of Raglan - Philip L.B. Williams. 52:8-10.  
 Raglan (Whaingaroa) in the Nineteenth Century. 39:38-40.  
 Visits to Historic Sites at Kawhia and Raglan. 39:34-36.
- RAILWAYS: Historical Notes on the North Island East Coast Main Trunk Railway. 30:14-20.  
 The Meanings of Maori Names of Railway Stations on the Thames-East Coast Line. 1:1; 2:1.  
 Paeroa-Waihi-Tauranga Railway - A.C. Bellamy. 65:12-16.  
 The Tauranga-Rotorua Railway. 52:6-7.  
 Waihi's Railways. 33:39-40.
- RANFURLY, LORD: A Governor Visits Katikati - W.E. Morris. 53:49-50.

Ranginui - Ancestor of a People - E.E.Bush. 64:17-28.  
 Rangiwaia - the Original Tauranga - J.P. Porter. 29:28-30.  
 RAROTONGA: The Cult of Io - Rarotongan Version - J.P. Porter. 36:29-32.  
 Raumati Killed at Matakana. 63:41.  
 RAWLE, Henry - .The Lost Tribe of Tuhua. 67:13-15.  
 Reactions of the Maori People to Land Confiscations - Pehiriri Reweti [Talk on]. 40:25-26.  
 Recollections of Early Tauranga - Ena Morel. 65:3; 67:18.  
 Recollections of Mount Maunganui - E.E. Chadban. 10:20-22.  
 Recording of Pa Sites - K.W. Moore [Talk on]. 34:30-31.  
 REEVES, D.W. - Sydenham Scholarship Trust. 64:5-6.  
 RELIGION & MISSIONS: Alfred Nesbit Brown - Pioneer Missionary - L.W. Melvin. 2:5-7.  
     Beginnings of the Catholic Church in the Bay of Plenty - Father Pierce. 29:14-20.  
     A Bishop Without Gaiters - R.D. Cresswell. 49:6-9.  
     Blood and Fire - C.W. Fennell. 67:7-9.  
     A Brief Introduction to Missionary Activity in N.Z. - Ernest E. Bush. 51:3-5.  
     Canon Charles Jordan - Ernest E. Bush. 17:20-22.  
     The Catholic Mission Church at Otumoetai. 45:24.  
     Christmas at Tauranga in 1849 - Extracts From William Nihill's Journal - A.H. Matheson. 52:12-15.  
     The Early Missionary Period in Tauranga - C.W. Vennell [Talk on]. 40:27-32.  
     Early Visitors to Tauranga - C.W. Vennell. 27:2-6; 28:3-8; 29:2-6.  
     Editorial [Agnes Grace] - Alexia Page. 65:1-2.  
     Father John Baptist Becker and the Early Mill Hill Missionaries - W. McGrath. 46:33-36.  
     Grace Relics From Pukawa Mission Station - C.C.Southey. 26:22-24.  
     John Morgan of Otawhao - Philip L.B. Williams. 56:11-15.  
     Matiu Tahu: Tohunga and Christian Teacher - A.H. Matheson. 49:23-35.  
     The Mission Schooner *Herald* and her Voyages - L.W. Melvin. 4:11-17.  
     The Mission Vessel *Herald* - Sybil Wood. 50:15-17.  
     Missionaries and Muskets at Tauranga - Nancy Pickmere. 43:28-31.  
     The Missionary Period in Tauranga's History [Talk on] - E.D. Graham. 31:33-35.  
     Opening of Christ's Church, Maungatapu, Christmas Day, 1905. 51:8-9.  
     Otumoetai Catholic Chapel Site - A Correction - A.H. Matheson. 54:2.  
     The Preservation of the History of the Mission Period - L.R. Bedgood. 26:1-6.  
     The Rev. John Alexander Wilson (1809-1887). A Pioneer Missionary in the Bay of Plenty - E.D. Graham. 16:21-28.  
     The Rev. Thomas Samuel Grace (1815-1879) - Philip L.B. Williams. 58:4-9.  
     Rev. Wm. Goodyear (1850-1914), Last of the C.M.S. Missionaries – Frances M. Goodyear. 25:11-12.  
     Rev. W.R. Wade Revisits Tauranga, 1838 - E.D. Graham. 25:14-20.  
     The Roman Catholic Mission at Otumoetai. 2:2-4.  
     St. Columbia Church, Otumoetai - a Link With an Ancient Mission – J.P. Porter. 32:37-39.  
     St. George's Memorial Church, Gate Pa. 31:29-31  
     St. Michael's (Maori) Church - Philip L.B. Williams [Correspondence]. 43:2-4.  
     Scholastic Fragments From the Journals (1849-69) of Charles Baker. 20:22-23.

Ship's Bell Presented to St. George's Church, Gate Pa. 31:28-29.  
 The Spiritual Welfare of the District. 53:51-52.  
 A Synopsis of the History of Holy Trinity Church, Tauranga, After the  
 Death of Canon Jordan - Wynnton H. Poole. 55:16-18.  
 Tauranga Methodism: A Fragment. 28:13-14.  
 The Tauranga Mission House and Miss Elizabeth Birley - W.H. Poole.  
 62:2-3.  
 The Tauranga Voyages of the Mission Schooner *Herald* in 1826 - A.H.  
 Matheson. 50:18-35.  
 The Te Mu Bell - Cecil Way [Talk on]. 56:28-29.  
 Tokomaru Bay and the Diocese of Waiapu - Bella Collier. 37:26-28.  
 The Translation of the Bible into Maori - S.E. Woods. 51:10-15.  
 An Unidentified Mission School Report - D.H. Maxwell. 28:24-26;  
 29:20.  
 Remembrance service for Men Who Fell at Opepe. 38:33-34.  
 Reminiscences [An Interview With the Late Miss Alice Maxwell, 1943]. 23:33-36.  
 Reminiscences - Gilbert Mair. 65:24.  
 Report on Bay of Islands Tour - February 1972 - J.P. Porter. 45:9-12.  
 The Restoration of the Japanese Emperor - Major F.A. Eustace. 34:17-18.  
 Returned Soldier's Association - Joan Mirrielees. 62:18-20.  
 The Rev. John Alexander Wilson (1809-1887). A Pioneer Missionary in the Bay of Plenty –  
 E.D. Graham. 16:21-28.  
 The Rev. Thomas Samuel Grace (1815-1879) - Philip L.B. Williams. 58:4-9.  
 Rev. Wm. Goodyear (1850-1914), Last of the C.M.S. Missionaries - Frances M. Goodyear.  
 25:11-12.  
 Rev. W.R. Wade Revisits Tauranga, 1838 - E.D. Graham. 25:14-20.  
 A Revolution in Farming - A.W. Hansen. 53:55.  
 REWETI, Pehiriri - Confiscation of Maori Land and its Aftermath. 25:28-29.  
 - Reactions of the Maori People to Land Confiscations [Talk on].  
 40:25-26.  
 Rice Growing at Te Puke - T. Southern [Talk on]. 34:29-30.  
 RIDDER, A.C. - Story of the Pioneer Ridder Family and Memories of Early Tauranga. 23:6-9.  
 RIGGER, H.D. - Some Sporting Memories [Talk on]. 38:3-4.  
 ROADING: The Gisborne Road - R.D. Cresswell. 64:24-26.  
 History of the Cameron Road, 1910-1960 - C. Hansen. 65:18-19.  
 The Kaimai Road in 1924 - Dorothy L. Ainsworth. 32:11-13.  
 Memories - D. Harvey. 48:17-19.  
 Roadmaking in the 1880s - Welcome Bay - W.E. Morris. 50:36.  
 Roads Across the Ranges. 53:62-63.  
 ROBERTON, J.B.W. - A Brief History of the Tainui People. 39:36-38.  
 - The Cult of Io - Ancient or Modern? 35:5-7.  
 - The Tangata Whenua. 56:16-18.  
 ROBERTS, JOHN MACKINTOSH: Colonel J.M. Roberts, N.Z.C., - M. Knight. 58:12-15.  
 ROBERTS, Kathleen - The McLinchie Family. 64:27-28.  
 ROBERTSON, EDWIN: Coaching Through Ohinemuri. Ted Robertson's Trials. 67:23-24.  
 ROBLEY, HORATIO GORDON: Major-General Horatio Gordon Robley 1840-1930 - E.L.  
 Adams. 50:Rob1-4.  
 Rock Carvings at Ongari Point, Katikati - L.W. Melvin. 15:23-26.  
 ROLLESTON, Moira - The Maori Point of View. 63:42.  
 - Some Customs and Beliefs of the Maori. 59:26-27.  
 - The Story of Taurikura. 62:8.  
 - The Story of te Tahi-o-te-Rangi. 63:43.  
 ROLLETT, H. Carr - Thomas Hancock at Tauranga, 1841-1844. 17:23-27.  
 The Roman Catholic Mission at Otumoetai. 2:2-4.  
 ROSS, Rear Admiral J. O'C. - The Foundations of the Royal New Zealand Navy. 37:8-10.  
 ROTOMAHANA: Tarawera, Rotomahana and Waimangu. 34:19-24.  
 ROTORUA: Events Leading to Hongi Hika's Attack on Mokoia Island, April 1823. 44:34-37.

From Tauranga to Ohinemutu. 46:17-18.  
 Ohinemutu and the Pink and White Terraces: A Description by Sir Wm. Herries. 36:23-27.  
 Rotorua to Tauranga Before the Tarawera Eruption, Via Te Puke, 1886. 60:14-18.  
 A Search for Rotorua Newspapers, and a Brief History - R.F. Keam. 35:30-34.  
 Some Early Visitors to the Hot Lakes Region - C. Watt [Talk on]. 38:13-15.  
 Story of the Priest's Bath: Rotorua. 17:27.  
 Tauranga and Rotorua 1852. 30:29-36; 31:12-20; 32:4-11.  
 The Tauranga-Rotorua Railway. 52:6-7.  
 Ten Days in a Lifetime. A Narrative of a Camping Holiday in the Hot Lakes District, 1891 - Gertrude Amy Tanner. 22:20-32.  
 Visit to Mokoia Island, Rotorua. 29:35-36.  
 Visit to Rotorua and Okataina. 47:19.  
 Roughing it in New Zealand in 1880 - C.M. Carter. 33:23-25.  
 The Rowe Family and the Bank Run - G.K. Prebble. 60:32-35.  
 ROYAL FOREST & BIRD PROTECTION SOCIETY: Tauranga Branch of the Forest & Bird Society - Reg Janes. 62:8-10.  
 Royal New Zealand Engineers - Centennial Memorial at Whakamarama. 30:6-8.  
 ROYAL NEW ZEALAND NAVY: The Foundations of the Royal New Zealand Navy - Rear Admiral J. O'C. Ross. 37:8-10.  
 RUFFELL, W.L. - Old Ordnance at Tauranga. 65:4-7.  
 Ruins of the Water Jetty - Lionel Adams. 60:46-47.  
 RUSSELL, G.C. - New Zealand's Oldest Organ. 64:30-31.  
 RUSSELL, Geoff - Efforts Towards a Tauranga Museum. 65:8.

## S

The Saga of the Allely Family - W.E. Morris. 52:15-17.  
 St. George's Memorial Church, Gate Pa. 31:29-31.  
 St. Michael's (Maori) Church - Philip L.B. Williams [Correspondence]. 43:2-4.  
 SANDERS, Robert - Matua - Iwi Pa. 35:11-15.  
 A Scholarly Historian - Bernard Sladden - William E. Morris. 60:2-6.  
 Scholastic Fragments From the Journals (1849-69) of Charles Baker. 20:22-23.  
 SCHOOLS: Refer EDUCATION.  
 A Search for Rotorua Newspapers, and a Brief History - R.F. Keam. 35:30-34.  
 Seashells of the Bay of Plenty - Joan Mirrielees. 61:27-28.  
 SEDDON, Jenny - Opening of Faulkner Park. 65:3.  
 Selling Auckland - E.E. Bush. 56:9.  
 SELWYN, BISHOP: A Bishop Without Gaiters - R.D. Cresswell. 49:6-9.  
 Settlements in the Bay of Plenty. 53:40-41.  
 The Settlements of the Ulstermen - Dr Evelyn Stokes. 53:8-13.  
 Settlers on the Katikati Block. 53:42-47, 50.  
 SHARPLIN, ALFRED: Early Whakamarama - V. Macmillan. 22:17-19.  
 SHAW, GEORGE BERNARD: Battle in the Surf. 43:27.  
 SHEATH, J.H. - Early Tauranga Schools. 28:22.  
 SHIPPING: Auckland Islands Shipwrecks and Treasure Trove - Herbert Cullen. 59:29-31.  
 Charting the Harbour - A Brief Look at Surveys of Tauranga Harbour - E.E. Bush. 63:21-22.  
 Concerning the *Heralds* - A Few Facts - R.D. Cresswell. 51:19.  
 H.M. Bark *Endeavour*: A Ship Careened - B. Sladden & L.W. Melvin. 10:1-7.  
 The Ill-fated Brig *Haweis* - Philip L.B. Williams. 25:8-11.  
 Journal of Her Majesty's Colonial Gun-Boat *Caroline*, From Auckland in Search of the *Pole Star*, June 13-24 June 1862 - John B. Young. 13:17-20.  
 Journal of the *Herald*. 51:32.

Journal of a Voyage to the Northern and Southern Islands of New Zealand in H.M.S. *Herald*, 1840- Edward M. Williams. 23:10-28.

The Katikati Steam Service. 53:51.

The *Lady Jocelyn* - J.E. Coulthard. 24:20-23.

The Mission Schooner *Herald* and her Voyages - L.W. Melvin. 4:11-17.

The Mission Vessel *Herald* - Sybil Wood. 50:15-17.

The Port of Tauranga, New Zealand - Mr Hamlin. 62:5-7.

The Port of Tauranga (National Resources Survey: 2). 20:28-34.

Reporting Proceedings at Maketu [HMS *Miranda*]. 19:43-44.

Some Early Shipwrecks. 46:42.

Some Scows out of Tauranga - Joan Mirrielees. 65:16-18.

Tauranga Harbour Ferries - C.R. Faulkner [Talk on]. 35:28-30.

Tauranga Shipwrecks - George Capper. 64:19-20.

The Tauranga Voyages of the Mission Schooner *Herald* in 1826 - A.H Matheson. 50:18-35.

Two Early Shipwrecks. 4:20.

Ship's Bell Presented to St. George's Church, Gate Pa. 31:28-29.

A Short History of the Coromandel Peninsula - J.H. Lucas [Talk on]. 33:8-10.

A Short History of the Hauraki Regiment - C.W. Vennell. 8:1-9; 34:5-11.

Sidelights of the Treaty - Philip L.B. Williams. 27:27-30.

Significant Trends and News Headlines of 1971 - W.E. Morris [Talk on]. 44:38-40.

SILSON, Helen - The Homewood Trust. 59:23-24.

SIMMONS, D.R. - The Original Development of Maori Culture in New Zealand [Talk on]. 40:36-41.

SIMONS, Violet- The Brain-Watkins Home. 64:3-4.

- Family Reminiscences of Te Papa in 1864 and of Heni Pore, the "Heroine of Gate Pa". 19:25-27.
- Harbour Buoys. 28:12-13.
- Joseph Brain - From Mrs Brain-Watkins' Notes. 64:4-5.
- Our Elders as we Remember Them - My Beloved Grandmother. 59:17-19.
- A Visit to Pioneer Homes at Katikati. 62:28.
- Ye Olde Organ. 43:28.

SIMPSON, Frank A. - The Moriori of the Chathams. 55:15-16.

Sir William Herbert Herries. 10:17-19; 24:18-20.

The 68th (Durham Light Infantry) Regiment - A.C. Klottrup [Talk on]. 44:14-15.

Sixty-Five Years of Sawmilling - W.K. McGlashen. 65:22-23.

SLADDEN, BERNARD: The Late Bernard Sladden - L.W. Melvin. 15:3-6.

- A Scholarly Historian - Bernard Sladden - William E. Morris. 60:2-6.
- The Story of the Bernard Sladden Library - W.E. Morris. 61:2-5.

SLADDEN, Bernard - Captain Cook's Visit to the Bay of Plenty. 4:5-7.

SLADDEN, B. & MELVIN, L.W. - H.M. Bark Endeavour: A Ship Careened. 10:1-7.

Small Grazing Run No. 92 - R.D. Cresswell [Talk on]. 52:2-3.

SMITH, E.E. - "Stanford" - and Other Reminiscences of Katikati. 58:18-24.

SMITH, Rosalie - The Organisation Town. 55:39-40.

SMITH, SUSANNAH MARIA: Our Elders as we Remember Them - My Beloved Grandmother - Violet Simons. 59:17-19.

SNODGRASS FAMILY: Pioneer Families of the Tauranga District - The Snodgrass Family. 30:25-29; 31:20-21.

Some Customs and Beliefs of the Maori - Moira Rolleston. 59:26-27.

Some Early History of the Tauranga Post Office. 4:7-8.

Some Early Shipwrecks. 46:42.

Some Early Visitors to the Hot Lakes Region - C. Watt [Talk on]. 38:13-15.

Some Memories - Rita Johnston. 53:61.

Some Memories of Miss Alice Maxwell - Kathleen Hawkins. 6:17-20.

Some Notes on the Katikati Special Settlement 10-12-1878. 53:35-40.

Some Notes on the Tamateapokaiwhenua Carved Meeting House and the Iwipupu Dining Rooms - Dr M. Winiata. 6:10-16.

Some Pa Sites West of Lake Waikaremoana - R.A. Cresswell. 41:14-16.  
Some Personalities of the Early Commerce of the Bay of Plenty - L.W. Melvin [Talk on].  
8:16-22.  
Some Scows out of Tauranga - Joan Mirrielees. 65:16-18.  
Some Sporting Memories - H.D. Rigger [Talk on]. 38:3-4.  
Some Unrelated Jottings About the Vesey Stewart Settlements. 52:5.  
A South Island Journey of Over 100 Years Ago - Lynette Harpham. 41:19-26.  
SOUTHEY, Betty C. - Gold in Coromandel. 33:11-15.  
SOUTHEY, C.C. - Captain Cook's Voyage Across the Bay of Plenty - November 1769.  
7:11-15; 57:32-35.  
- D'Urville's Visit to Bay of Plenty in 1827. 35:34-36; 36:16-18.  
- Grace Relics From Pukawa Mission Station. 26:22-24.  
- Hopu Kiore. 30:8-14.  
- The Problem of Longitude. 37:15-17.  
SOUTHEY, HERBERT: Herbert Southey - A Champion of Tauranga - V. Macmillan. 51:30-31.  
SOUTHON, T. - Rice Growing at Te Puke [Talk on]. 34:29-30.  
SPENCER, R. - Echoes of Long Ago. 36:21-23.  
The Spiritual Welfare of the District. 53:51-52.  
SPORT: Cricket News From Tauranga, 1872 - Martin Murphy. 18:10-11.  
Early Racing - Personalities and Horses - G.K. Prebble. 59:13-17.  
How Swordfishing at Mayor Island Began - E.E. Chadban. 11:24-29.  
Hunting at Otumoetai - A.H. Matheson. 47:5-18.  
Katikati Rugby Football Club Celebrates its Centenary in 1980. 55:36-37.  
Ocean Yacht Racing - Capt. George Carter. 61:19-23.  
"P" Class Yacht Belongs to Tauranga and Harry Highet - Gray Prebble. 61:9-11.  
Prologue to the Tauranga Big Game Fishing Club - W.E. Morris. 65:7-8.  
Some Sporting Memories - H.D. Rigger [Talk on]. 38:3-4.  
Race Meetings at Matakana Island, New Year's Day, 1919, 1920, and 1921 - D. Borell.  
30:21-25; 57:3-5.  
Tauranga Big Game Fishing Club (Inc.) - Norman Fletcher. 61:24-25.  
Tauranga Golf Club, 1907 Onwards - Joan Mirrielees. 60:18-23.  
Tauranga Rowing Club - William Kennedy. 64:9-11.  
Tauranga Yacht and Power Boat Club Inc. - Capt. George Carter. 62:20-22.  
STAFFORD, Don - Two Hundred Years and Two Hundred Miles. 57:31.  
STAFFORD, Tom - Tales of the Past - War Against Te Kooti. 65:20-21.  
"Stanford" - and Other Reminiscences of Katikati - E.E. Smith 58:18-24.  
STEEDMAN, J.W. - The Fleet Question. 56:18-21.  
- Tamatea Urehaea Known as Pokaiwhenua. 58:28-31.  
STEWART, Colin T. - The Minden: Information, Please! 18:32-34.  
STEWART, E.M. - Memories of "The Camp". 16:15-20; 66:9-11.  
STEWART, GEORGE VESEY:  
Advertising Material by G.V.S. for the Second Settlement. 53:30-34.  
Correspondence Between George Vesey Stewart and Sir George Grey,  
Relating to the Constitution of the Katikati Highway District - 1876. 53:19-21.  
George Vesey Stewart. 53:14-15.  
George Vesey Stewart's Katikati Settlement - Vivian B. Gittos. 9:1-15.  
Notes on the Origin and Prospects of the Special Stewart Settlement.  
53:21-27.  
Some Unrelated Jottings About the Vesey Stewart Settlements. 52:5.  
STEWART, G. Vesey - Origin of the Katikati Settlement. 24:7-12; 25:2-7.  
STEWART, M. - Tauranga Poultry Club. 21:23-25.  
STOKES, Dr Evelyn - The Settlements of the Ulstermen. 53:8-13.  
Stone Steps - Lionel Adams. 60:47-48.  
The Story of Arapu Pohukura and His Secret - Philip L.B. Williams. 27:7-10.  
The Story of the Bernard Sladden Library - W.E. Morris. 61:2-5.  
The Story of Gate Pa. 45:5-7.  
The Story of Mangatawa and Mauao. 59:27.



The Story of the Priest's Bath: Rotorua. 17:27.  
 The Story of Taurikura - Moira Rolleston. 62:8.  
 The Story of Te Puna. 47:TeP1-12.  
 The Story of Te Tahī-o-te Rangi - Moira Rolleston. 63:43.  
 The Story of Tupia, Cook's Polynesian Interpreter - F.A. Eustace. 37:24-26.  
 Submissions on Tauranga "Raupatu" - T.R. Te Kani. 62:2-3.  
 The Suburb Arataki. 28:23-24.  
 The Survey of the 10,000 Acre Block [Katikati]. 53:16.  
 Surveying in New Zealand - R.T. Goulding [Talk on]. 32:23-25.  
 Sydenham Scholarship Trust - D.W. Reeves. 64:5-6.  
 A Synopsis of the History of the Holy Trinity Church, Tauranga, After the Death of Canon Jordan - Wynnton H. Poole. 55:16-18.

## T

TAHU, MATIU; Matiu Tahu: Tohunga and Christian Teacher - A.H Matheson. 49:23-35.  
 "Taina" - I Remember ... Tauranga Sixty Years Ago. 24:24-26.  
   - Our Yesterdays. 27:16-19.  
   - Visions of Boyhood. 56:22-24.  
   - When We Were Very Young. 63:35-36.  
 TAINUI: A Brief History of the Tainui People - J.B.W. Roberton. 39:36-38.  
   The Coming of the Tainui Canoe to Aotearoa - E Duffy [Talk on]. 35:7-9.  
   From Legend to the Tainui Tradition - W. Ohia & T. Te Kanui. 67:9-12.  
   A Tainui Genealogy - E.L. Adams. 13:7-16.  
 Taipos - A. H. Matheson. 45:26-28.  
 Tairua - Margaret MacArthur. 33:17-22.  
 The Takitimu Canoe, Tamatea-Pokai-Whenua, and the Ngati-Ranginui Tribe - J.P. Porter. 42:25-37.  
 Tales of the Past - Kotare. 63:3-5.  
 Tales of the Past - War Against Te Kooti - Tom Stafford. 65:20-21.  
 TAMATEAPOKAIWHENUA:  
   Some Notes of the Tamateapokaiwhenua Carved Meeting House and the Iwipupu Dining Rooms - Dr M. Winiata. 6:10-16.  
   The Takitimu Canoe, Tamatea-Pokai-Whenua, and the Ngati-Ranginui Tribe - J.P. Porter. 42:25-37.  
   Tamatea Urehaea Known as Pokaiwhenua - J.W. Steedman. 58:28-31.  
   The Tamateapokaiwhenua Meeting House at Judea Pa - Dr Maharaia Winiata. 51:32-36.  
 Tamati Waka Nene at Maungatapu. 24:17.  
 The Tangata Whenua - J.B.W. Roberton. 56:16-18.  
 TANNER, Gertrude Amy - Ten Days in a Lifetime. The Narrative of a Camping Holiday in the Hot Lakes District, 1891. 22:20-32.  
 TAPSELL, Meg - The Monument on the Seafront at Maketu. 67:18.  
 TARATOA, HENARE WIREMU: Henare Wiremu Taratoa: A Study in Contrasts. 19:37-38.  
 TARAWERA: The Eruption - Emily Way. 56:29-31.  
   Rotorua to Tauranga Before the Tarawera Eruption, Via Te Puke, 1886. 60:14-18.  
   Tarawera Eruption - W.E. Morris [Talk on]. 28:32.  
   Tarawera, Rotomahana and Waimangu. 34:19-24.  
 TAUMATAWIWI: The Battle of Taumatawiwi, 1830 - Maurice Fitzgerald. 10:8-16.  
 TAUPO: The A.C. Baths at Taupo. 51:9.  
 TAURANGA: A.J. Mirrielees in Tauranga 1910 Onwards - Joan Mirrielees. 59:8:5-8; 66:12-13.  
   As Others Saw Us - Tauranga 1920. 61:17-18.  
   The Aspen Tree - A Historical Note - R.D. Cresswell. 28:17.

Bernard Sladden Research Library. 17:34-36; 31:3-4.  
 The Brain-Watkins House - A.C. Bellamy. 65:2-3.  
 Breweries Tauranga - D.S. Mitchell. 54:12.  
 A Brief History of Some of Tauranga's parks and Reserves - W.J. Kennedy. 63:26-34.  
 By Coach From Tauranga to Katikati in 1886. 53:48-49.  
 Charting the Harbour - A Brief Look at Surveys of Tauranga Harbour - E.E. Bush. 63:21-22.  
 The Checkered History of the Mechanics Institute in a Decade 1871-1881 - W.E. Morris. 63:22-26.  
 Childhood Memories of Tauranga - Nelly Gamman. 63:19-21.  
 Christmas at Tauranga in 1849 - Extracts From William Nihill's Journal - A.H. Matheson. 52:12-15.  
 City Celebrations. 18:41-42.  
 Coal in the Tauranga Area - D. Hardy. 46:36-38.  
 Cobalt Deficiency in the Tauranga District - Winton H. Poole. 43:20-22.  
 The Configuration of Tauranga Harbour and Matakana Island and Their Geological History - J.P. Porter. 39:21-23.  
 Cricket News From Tauranga, 1872 - Martin Murphy. 18:10-11.  
 District Place Names - Cliff Matthews. 25:20-21.  
 Early Flax Traders Around Tauranga - Kathleen Fletcher. 59:24-26.  
 The Early History of Electric Power Development in Tauranga - Lloyd Mandeno. 29:6-14.  
 Early History of Tauranga's Library (1871-1879) - E.D. Graham. 22:3-7.  
 Early Maori History of the Tauranga District - J.P. Porter. 42:24-25.  
 The Early Missionary Period in Tauranga - C.W. Vennell [Talk on]. 40:27-32.  
 Early Racing - Personalities and Horses - G.K. Prebble. 59:13-17.  
 Early Tauranga Schools - J.H. Sheath. 28:22.  
 Early Tauranga Visitors - A.H. Matheson. 51:21-30.  
 Early Visitors to Tauranga - C.W. Vennell. 27:2-6; 28:3-8; 29:2-6.  
 Echoes of Long Ago. 36:21-23. Education in Tauranga - Earliest Times to 1946 – L.A. Lorrigan. 42:9-13.  
 Efforts Towards a Tauranga Museum - Geoff Russell. 65:8.  
 Eighty Years On - W.E. Morris. 49:17-20.  
 The Elms Historic Family Home Preservation Trust, Inc. - D.H. Maxwell. 18:5-9.  
 Extract From a Letter to Mrs R.G. Trail, Te Puna, From Mr Arthur Hill, Now of Island Bay, Wellington. 29:24.  
 "Fairlight" (One of Tauranga's Historic Homes) - Lynette Harpham. 59:8-12; 66:14-16.  
 Forts of the Imperial Troops. 1:7; 5:8A-D; 6:7; 66:5-8.  
 From the Diary of Mr L. Tollemache. 46:13.  
 Full Circle: A Selection of Writings Referring to Tauranga Over the Last 100 Years. 17:28-30.  
 Gaol Life at Tauranga. 18:11; 66:16.  
 Goldmining in Tauranga County. 1:3.  
 Government Buildings in Tauranga - H.W. Matthews. 42:13-14.  
 Growth of Communications and Transport, Tauranga - A.E. Faulkner. 20:25-27.  
 The Growth of Tauranga - Violet Macmillan. 17:8-16; 18:12-21.  
 Guinness Brothers Limited 1908-1978 - Olga Guinness. 61:13-16.  
 H.B. Mountfort & Co. Ltd., 1910-1971, Farmers' Merchants - Dudley Mountfort. 60:25-30.  
 Harbour Buoys - Violet Simons. 28:12-13.  
 Herbert Southey - A Champion of Tauranga - V. Macmillan. 51:30-31.  
 Historical Background of the Tauranga Acclimatisation Society Inc., 1882-1980 – H.V. Ormond. 64:14-15.  
 Historical Tour of Tauranga's Inner Harbour - David Borell. 27:19-22.  
 History of Cameron Road, 1910-1960 - C. Hansen. 65:18-19.

History of the Tauranga Aero Club 1932-1939 - Walter S. Bell. 60:23-25;  
 61:11-13. [Refer to the Index of *Historical Review* for Part III].  
 Hochstetter's Journey: Maketu-Tauranga, 1858. 25:23-24; 26:24-27.  
 Holy Trinity Church, Tauranga - V.A.M. Macmillan [Talk on]. 34:34-37.  
 How it Began - Guinness Bros. - W.E. Morris. 45:16-18.  
 How They Began - Tauranga Hospital & Temco. 43:31-34.  
 A Hundred Years of Glory at Yatton Park - V. Macmillan. 27:10-15; 59:43-47.  
 I Remember ... Tauranga Sixty Years Ago - "Taina". 24:24-26.  
 Impressions of Tauranga - 1924 and After - E.L. Ainsworth. 28:11-12.  
 Inscriptions, Headstones of Soldiers' Graves, Mission Cemetery, Tauranga.  
 24:14-17; 59:42-43.  
 The Late Mrs A.J. Kennedy - A Link With Early Tauranga - J.P.P. 32:13-15.  
 [Letter to *Bay Of Plenty Times* 17/12/1890 by Mo Te Moe]. 67:23.  
 Licensed to Graze - The Street Cows of Tauranga - A.H. Matheson. 59:12-13.  
 Life in Early Tauranga: 1840-1873 - E.D. Graham. 11:2-23.  
 A Link With the Past. 55:20.  
 Living With the Past (Otumoetai Pa, Tauranga) - J.P. Porter. 26:10-22.  
 Local Headlines, 1969 - W.E. Morris [Talk on]. 38:26-28.  
 Lot 202 Section 1 Town of Tauranga. 57:11-17.  
 McLean's Trading Post - Jessie Parry. 62:25-26.  
 Maori Folk Tales of Tauranga District - F.M. Pinfeld. 12:15-27.  
 Maori Folk Tales of the Tauranga District - Poripori - F.M. Pinfeld. 31:10-12.  
 Maori History of Tauranga - 14th to 18th Centuries - T.R. Te Kani [Talk on].  
 40:13-23.  
 A Maori Love Story of Old Tauranga - "Te Ngaru's Flute Song". 25:12-13.  
 Maori Occupation of the Tauranga Area - D. Borell [Talk on]. 31:32-33.  
 Maori Occupation of the Tauranga Area - Rev. Watson-Roseveare [Talk on].  
 31:31-32.  
 Maori Place Names - Tauranga - E.L. Adams. 23:29-32; 59:40-41.  
 Marae, Hapu and Meeting-Houses of Tauranga District - T.R. Te Kani. 21:21-22;  
 59:38-39.  
 Matua-Iwi Pa - Robert Sanders. 35:11-15.  
 Meeting Houses of Tauranga - Hairini - E.E. Bush. 52:7-8.  
 Memories - D. Harvey. 48:17-19.  
 Memories of "The Camp" - E.M. Stewart. 16:15-20; 66:9-11.  
 Memories of Mrs Brockway, Grace Road, Tauranga. 29:22-23.  
 Methodist Church Centenary - Lynette Harpham. 65:11.  
 Miscellaneous [Tauranga Sale Yards]. 15:22.  
 Missionaries and Muskets at Tauranga - Nancy Pickmere. 43:28-31.  
 The Missionary Period in Tauranga's History - E.D. Graham [Talk on]. 31:33-35.  
 The Museum Question. 8:23.  
 My Story - And Yours, Perhaps - D.L. Gordon. 17:17-19.  
 New Year's Holiday (Sunday School Picnics). 29:25-26.  
 Notes on Street Names. 1:4-5; 3:15-16.  
 The Occupation of the Tauranga District by the Ngaiterangi - Turi R. Te Kani.  
 16:3-8.  
 Old Ordnance at Tauranga - W.L. Ruffell. 65:4-7.  
 An Old Piano - D.H. Maxwell. 65:21-22.  
 An Old Tauranga Home - Alexia J. Page. 48:16-17.  
 One Hundred Years Ago - W.E. Morris. 46:14-20.  
 Opening a Bank. 54:2.  
 The Opening of Faulkner Park - Jenny Seddon. 65:3.  
 The Opening of the Tauranga District Museum. 41:40-41.  
 Otumoetai Pa and the Early Times in Tauranga - A.H. Matheson. 52:OT1-20;  
 54:OT(2)1-20.  
 "P" Class Yacht Belongs to Tauranga and Harry Highet - Gray Prebble. 61:9-11.  
 Paeroa-Waihi-Tauranga Railway - A.C. Bellamy. 65:12-16.

The Park - Maurice Bradmore. 65:3-4.  
Pioneer Families of the Tauranga District - The Snodgrass Family. 30:25-29;  
31:20-21.  
Place Names of Our Western Skyline - David Borell. 48:7-8.  
The Port of Tauranga (National Resources Survey: 2). 20:28-34.  
The Port of Tauranga, New Zealand - Mr Hamlin. 62:5-7.  
Post-War Development in Tauranga County - Neil G. Hansen. 59:33-38.  
Prologue to the Tauranga Big Game Fishing Club - W.E. Morris. 65:7-8.  
Rangiwaea - the Original Tauranga - J.P. Porter. 29:28-30.  
Recollection of Early Tauranga - Ena Morel. 65:3; 67:18.  
Returned Soldier's Association - Joan Mirrielees. 62:18-20.  
Rev. W.R. Wade Revisits Tauranga, 1838 - E.D. Graham. 25:14-20.  
Rotorua to Tauranga Before the Tarawera Eruption, Via Te Puke, 1886. 60:14-18.  
The Rowe Family and the Bank Run - G.K. Prebble. 60:32-35.  
Ruins of the Water Jetty - Lionel Adams. 60:46-47.  
Some Early History of the Tauranga Post Office. 4:7-8.  
Some Scows Out of Tauranga - Joan Mirrielees. 65:16-18.  
Stone Steps - Lionel Adams. 60:47-48.  
Story of the Pioneer Ridder Family and Memories of Early Tauranga. 23:6-9.  
Submissions on Tauranga "Raupatu" - T.R. Te Kani. 62:2-3.  
A Synopsis of the History of Holy Trinity Church, Tauranga, After the Death of  
Canon Jordan - Wynnton H. Poole. 55:16-18.  
[Talks by Early Residents]. 28:33-34.  
Tauranga After Gate Pa, 1864 - Lt. Hon. Herbert Meade. 19:30-34.  
Tauranga Annual Regatta, St. Patrick's Day, March 17th, 1875. 21:26-27.  
Tauranga - Aspects of its History - E.E. Bush. 65:11-12.  
Tauranga: The Beginnings of European Settlements - V.A. Macmillan [Talk on].  
40:32-36.  
Tauranga Big Game Fishing Club (Inc.) - Norman Fletcher. 61:24-25.  
Tauranga Branch of the Forest and Bird Society - Reg Janes. 62:8-10.  
Tauranga Co-Operative Dairy Company - Betty Enevoldsen. 60:42-45.  
Tauranga Court House - Historical Notes - E.E. Bush. 62:12-15.  
Tauranga and District, 1964 - E.L. Adams. 24:4-6.  
Tauranga 1842-1843: Extracts From Journal of Ensign Best. 36:18-20.  
Tauranga in 1875. 41:6-8.  
Tauranga :1882-1916 - D.S. Mitchell [Talk on]. 48:9-12.  
Tauranga Fifty Years Ago - E.D. Graham [Talk on]. 7:4-10.  
The Tauranga Firm of "Hartleys" - Joan Mirrielees. 65:24.  
Tauranga Golf Club, 1907 Onwards - Joan Mirrielees. 60:18-23.  
The Tauranga Government Buildings Fire, 1920 - Pinky L. Green. 34:14-17.  
Tauranga Harbour - The Blair Mason Report. 34:11-13.  
Tauranga Harbour: Early European Use - F.M. Pinfold. 20:21-22.  
Tauranga Harbour Ferries - C.R. Faulkner [Talk on]. 35:28-30.  
Tauranga - Impressions. 43:12-17.  
Tauranga Methodism: A Fragment. 28:13-14.  
The Tauranga Mission House and Miss Elizabeth Birley - W.H. Poole. 63:2-3.  
Tauranga in the Misty Sixties - C.W. Vennell. 3:1-8; 4:1-5; 66:2-5.  
Tauranga Poultry Club - M. Stewart. 21:23-25.  
Tauranga Primary School - Anne Hyde. 62:24-25.  
Tauranga Public Salt Water Baths (1910) - Rules and Regulations. 59:33.  
Tauranga and Rotorua 1852. 30:29-36; 31:12-20; 32:4-11.  
The Tauranga-Rotorua Railway. 52:6-7.  
Tauranga Rowing Club - William Kennedy. 64:9-11.  
Tauranga Shipwrecks - George Capper. 64:19-20.  
Tauranga Since 1925 - D.S. Mitchell [Talk on]. 36:36-40.  
A Tauranga Street Cow Incident, 1931 - W.H. Gifford. 60:48-49.  
Tauranga Street Names. 8:24.

- The Tauranga Voyages of the Mission Schooner *Herald* in 1826 - A.H. Matheson. 50:18-35.
- Tauranga Yacht and Power Boat Club Inc. - Capt. George Carter. 62:20-22.
- Tauranga's Founders. Were They Really Like That? - Dr L.H. Barber. 67:2-7.
- Tauranga's Old Town Well. 1:2.
- Thomas Hancock at Tauranga 1841-1844 - H. Carr Rollett. 17:23-27.
- Tour of Historical Sites in Tauranga. 40:2-4.
- Town Wharf. 67:16.
- The Tree and Instant Canoes - H.W. Matthews. 28:17-18.
- A Trip Across the Hills from Tauranga to Te Puke - W.E. Morris. 56:10-11.
- Twenty Historic and Notable Trees in the Tauranga District - Bill Kennedy. 65:19-20, 27; 67:17.
- V.C.s at Tauranga - 1864. 54:5-6.
- Vanished Landmarks - E.L. Ainsworth. 6:8-9; 66:29.
- Visions of Boyhood - "Taina". 56:22-24.
- [Visit to Historic Trees Around Tauranga] - R.V. McLintock. 57:6.
- Waikato Dairy Company in Tauranga - Joan Mirrielees. 63:41-42.
- Western Bay of Plenty Settlements in 1884: Tauranga. 52:5-6.
- When We Were Very Young - Taina. 63:35-36.
- Why Not Two Markers for Tauranga's "Golden Queen"? - Violet Macmillan. 50:10-12.
- Willow Street is Silent. 54:2-3.
- The Women's Representative Committee - Joan Mirrielees. 63:36-37.
- The Yatton Park Olive Tree - W.J. Kennedy. 64:20-22.
- TAURANGA HISTORICAL SOCIETY:
- About Ourselves. 1:5-6.
- History of the Tauranga Historical Society. 59:3-5.
- TAURIKO: The Diary of a Hospital Historian - Dr L.H. Barber. 58:16-18.
- Origin of the Locality Name "Tauriko". 1:4.
- TAURIKURA: The Story of Tauriko - Moira Rolleston. 62:8.
- TAYLOR, G.B. - Captain Turner. 60:6-9.
- TAYLOR, RICHARD: Early Tauranga Visitors - A.H. Matheson. 51:25-28.
- TAYLOR, S.G. - Early Te Puke. 55:3-5.
- Te Puke [Talk on]. 29:32-33.
- TE ARAROA: Historic Pohutukawa Tree at Te Araroa, East Coast. 4:17-19.
- Te Aroha - The Pursuit of Love. 43:42.
- TE AROHA: New Zealand's Oldest Organ - G.C. Russell. 64:30-31.
- Te Aroha Mountain. 45:25.
- TE KANI, Turi R. - Marae, Hapu and Meeting Houses of Tauranga District. 21:21-22; 59:38-39.
- Maori History of Tauranga - 14th to 18th Centuries [Talk on]. 40:13-23.
- The Maori View of the Wars of the Sixties [Talk on]. 44:12-14.
- The Occupation of the Tauranga District by the Ngaiterangi. 16:3-8.
- Submissions on Tauranga "Raupatu". 62:2-3.
- TE KANI, T. & OHIA, W. - From Legend to the Tainui Tradition. 67:9-12.
- Korero Tupua (Fable of Mauao). 67:9.
- TE KOOTI RIKIRANGI: Tales of the Past - War Against Te Kooti - Tom Stafford. 65:20-21.
- Te Kooti - E.E. Bush [Talk on]. 34:40-44.
- TE MANU, PARATENE: Autobiography: Paratene Te Manu. 24:27-30.
- The Te Mu Bell - Cecil Way {Talk on}. 56:28-29.
- TE PAPA: Family Reminiscences of Ta Papa in 1864 and of Heni Pore, the "Heroine of Gate Pa" - Violet Simons. 19:25-27.
- TE PORERE: Centennial of Battle of Te Porere. 38:34-35.
- TE PUKE: The Bay of Plenty Co-Operative Dairy, Te Puke. 36:12-16.
- Chinese Gooseberry Into Kiwi Fruit - Alexia Page. 60:30-32.
- Early Te Puke - S.G. Taylor. 55:3-5.
- Muir's Reef, Te Puke - J.R. Bongard [Talk on]. 28:30-32.
- The Ottawa and Pukunui Trails - R.D. Cresswell. 58:24-25.

- Rice Growing at Te Puke - T. Southon [Talk on]. 34:29-30.  
 Rotorua to Tauranga Before the Tarawera Eruption, Via Te Puke, 1886. 60:14-18.  
 Te Puke - S.G. Taylor [Talk on]. 29:32-33.  
 Te Puke to Tauranga. 46:18-19.  
 A Trip Across the Hills From Tauranga to Te Puke - W.E. Morris. 56:10-11.  
 When I was Young - Peter Twigg. 64:11-14.
- TE PUNA: Historic Te Puna - David Borell. 21:8-15.  
 The Story of Te Puna. 47:TeP1-12.  
 Te Puna Catholic Church Opening, 1900. 49:9-11.  
 The Te Puna-Wairere Track - C.W. Vennell. 12:3-14; 35:15-21.
- Te Rauparaha - E. Duffy [Talk on]. 34:31-34.
- TE TAHI-O-TE-RANGI: The Story of Te Tahī-o-te-Rangi - Moira Rolleston. 63:43.
- Te Toka a Tirikawa. A Maori Story From the Mount - F.M. Pinfold. 18:26-28.
- Ted Morris - A Tribute - E.E. Bush. 61:5-6.
- TEMCO: How They Began - Tauranga Hospital & Temco. 43:33-34.
- Ten Days in a Lifetime. The Narrative of a Camping Holiday in the Hot Lakes District, 1891 – Gertrude Amy Tanner. 22:20-32.
- THAMES: The Meanings of Maori Names of Railway Stations on the Thames-East Coast Line. 1:1; 2:1.
- Thomas Black: Early Trader and Settler in the Bay of Plenty - L.W. Melvin. 14:2-12.
- Thomas Hancock at Tauranga 1841-1844 - H. Carr Rollett. 17:23-27.
- Thomas Wrigley - Trader and Business Man - Alexia Page. 61:7-8.
- TIMBERMILLING: Sixty-five Years of Sawmilling - W.K. McGlashen. 65:22-23.  
 Timber [Katikati]. 53:57-58.
- A Time to Remember: Captain Gilbert Mair. 18:25, 34.
- Tobacco Growing Venture at Ohauti - Talbot R. Hunt. 60:45-46.
- TOHITAPU: A Brief Study of Tohitapu - Philip L.B. Williams. 54:15-20.
- Toi, Te Arawa, and the Great Fleet - J.P. Porter. 42:38-45.
- A Token From the Bay of Plenty - Graeme Brown. 67:19-23.
- Tokomaru Bay and the Diocese of Waipapu - Bella Collier. 37:26-28.
- TOLLEMACHE, L.: From the Diary of Mr L. Tollemache. 46:13.
- TOLLEMACHE, Ruth - Light Hearted Incidents of Country Life Around the Thirties. 57:7-9.  
 "Topcroft" - Alexia Page. 55:18-20.
- Tour of Historical Sites in Tauranga. 40:2-4.
- Tour of the Opotiki District - 13 November 1971. 44:6-8.
- Town Wharf. 67:16.
- Tracks Across the Kaimais - R.L. Mander. 55:37-38.
- The Tragedy of Wairere Falls - E.E. Bush. 51:36-38.
- TRAIL, N.A. - Trip to New Plymouth, Labour Weekend, 1971. 44:3-6.
- TRAIL, R.G. - Memories of Bethlehem. 49:5.
- The Translation of the Bible Into Maori - S.E. Woods. 51:10-15.
- TRANSPORT: Cartage and Heavy Transport [Katikati]. 53:56-57.  
 Growth of Communications and Transport, Tauranga - A.E. Faulkner. 20:25-27.
- TRAVEL: A Bishop Without Gaiters - R.D. Cresswell. 49:6-9.  
 Botanical Exploration in New Zealand - 1769 - R.D. Cresswell. 37:32-34; 39:40-42.  
 Bush Adventures in the 1880s. 49:15-17.  
 By Coach From Tauranga to Katikati in 1886. 53:48-49.  
 Canoe travel on the Manawatu - Philip L.B. Williams. 50:6-8.  
 Captain Cook's Visit to the Bay of Plenty - B. Sladden. 4:5-7.  
 Captain Cook's Voyage Across the Bay of Plenty - November 1769 - C.C. Southey. 37:11-15; 57:32-35.  
 Coaching Through Ohinemuri. Ted Robertson's Trials. 67:23-24.  
 The Cruise of the Yacht *Ariki* From Auckland to Cape Runaway and Back, February 1909 - William Heather. 35:36-39.  
 D'Urville's Visit to Bay of Plenty in 1827 - C.C. Southey. 35:34-36; 36:16-18.  
 Early Tauranga Visitors - A.H. Matheson. 51:21-30.  
 The Enigma of Captain Cook. 37:28-32.

European Exploration of the South Pacific Before Cook - J.P. Porter. 37:18-24.  
 George Brier - My Travels to New Zealand as a Soldier. 5:2-11; 6:1-6; 7:11-17.  
 H.M. Bark *Endeavour*: A Ship Careened - B. Sladden & L.W. Melvin. 10:1-7.  
 Hochstetter's Journey: Maketu-Tauranga, 1858. 25:23-24; 26:24-27.  
 James Cook, R.N. - and His First Voyage to the Pacific - C. Haslock [Talk on].  
 57:21-31.  
 Journal of a Voyage to the Northern and Southern Islands of New Zealand in  
 H.M.S. *Herald*, 1840 - Edward M. Williams. 23:10-28.  
 The Mission Vessel *Herald* - Sybil Wood. 50:15-17.  
 Prince Albert Visits the Bay of Plenty - Philip L.B. Williams. 55:5-8.  
 Rotorua to Tauranga Before the Tarawera Eruption, via Te Puke, 1886. 60:14-18.  
 A South Island Journey of Over 100 Years Ago - Lynette Harpham. 41:19-26.  
 The Story of Tupia, Cook's Polynesian Interpreter - F.A. Eustace. 37:24-26.  
 Tauranga and Rotorua 1852. 30:29-36; 31:12-20; 32:4-11.  
 The Tauranga Voyages of the Mission Schooner *Herald* in 1826 - A.H. Matheson.  
 50:18-35.  
 Ten Days in a Lifetime. The Narrative of a Camping Holiday in the Hot Lakes  
 District, 1891 - Gertrude Amy Tanner. 22:20-32.  
 A Trip Across the Hills From Tauranga to Te Puke - W.E. Morris. 56:10-11.  
 A Trip Through Dense Bush - G.A. Gamman. 63:11-15.  
 Two Hundred Years and Two Hundred Miles - Don Stafford. 57:31.  
 The Voyage of the *Lady Jocelyn*. 53:27-29.  
 The Tree and Instant Canoes - H.W. Matthews. 28:17-18.  
 Trees are our Heritage - V. Dowrick. 45:20-21.  
 A Trip Across the Hills From Tauranga to Te Puke - W.E. Morris. 56:10-11.  
 Trip to New Plymouth, Labour Weekend, 1971 - N.A. Trail. 44:3-6.  
 A Trip Through Dense Bush - G.A. Gamman. 63:11-15.  
 TRUMAN, H.A. - History of Local Government in New Zealand [Talk on]. 32:25-27.  
 TU, HAMIORA: The Late Tamiora Tu. 54:14.  
 Tu Tanekai's Leap - Jessie A. Parry. 48:6-7.  
 TUHUA: The Lost Tribes of Tuhua - Henry Rawle. 67:13-15.  
 Tuhua (Mayor Island) - E.L. Adams. 31:4-7.  
 Tuhoe - Children of the Mist - Dr A. North [Talk on]. 48:5.  
 Tunnelling in the Western Bay of Plenty. 42:14-15.  
 TUPAEA, HORI: Hori Tupaea of Otumoetai - J.P. Porter. 45:21-24.  
 TUPIA: The Story of Tupia, Cook's Polynesian Interpreter - F.A. Eustace. 37:24-26.  
 TURBOTT, E.G. - The Auckland War Memorial Museum - Its Place in the Community.  
 49:20-23.  
 - What a Museum Means [Talk on]. 41:32-33.  
 TURNER, ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL: Captain Turner - G.B. Taylor. 60:6-9.  
 TUWHARE, Hone - "Mauri". 18:30-31.  
 Twenty Historic and Notable Trees in the Tauranga District - Bill Kennedy. 65:19-20, 27;  
 67:17.  
 TWIGG, Peter - When I Was Young. 64:11-14.  
 Two Early Shipwrecks. 4:20.  
 Two Hundred Years and Two Hundred Miles - Don Stafford. 57:31.

## U

ULSTER: News From Ulster. 53:61-62.  
 An Unidentified Mission School Report - D.H. Maxsell. 28:24-26; 29:30.  
 Unity in Sorrow. 19:5-6.  
 An Unusual Maori Stone Sinker From Otumoetai. 11:1.  
 Ur of the Chaldees - F.A. Eustace [Talk on]. 38:11-13.

Urban and Rural Development. 53:52-53.  
UREWERA: Tales of the Past - War Against Te Kooti - Tom Stafford. 65:20-21.  
Tuhoe - Children of the Mist - Dr A. North [Talk on]. 48:5.

## V

V.C.s at Tauranga. 54:5-6.  
Vanished Landmarks - E.L. Ainsworth. 6:8-9; 66:29.  
Vegetable and Fruit Growing in Katikati. 55:30-31.  
VENNELL, C.W. - Blood and Fire. 67:7-9.  
- The Early Missionary Period in Tauranga [Talk on]. 40:27-32.  
- Early Visitors to Tauranga. 27:2-6; 28:3-8; 29:2-6.  
- A Short History of the Hauraki Regiment. 8:1-9; 34:5-11.  
- Tauranga in the Misty sixties. 3:1-8; 4:1-5; 66:2-5.  
- The Te Puna-Wairere Track. 12:3-14; 35:15-21.  
The Versatility of Flax - Hinemanu Ohia. 60:12-13.  
Visions of Boyhood - "Taina". 56:22-24.  
Visit to Historic Motuhoa Island - 15 January 1966 - David Borell. 28:26-28.  
Visit to Historic Pa Sites on the Papamoia Hills. 40:8-9.  
Visit to Historic Sites Near Cambridge. 42:20-21.  
Visit to Historic Sites in the Paengaroa-Maketu Area. 39:18-21.  
[Visit to Historic Trees Around Tauranga] - R.V. McLintock. 57:6.  
Visit to Matakana Island. 39:23-25.  
Visit to Mokoia Island, Rotorua. 29:35-36.  
Visit to Oropi. An Outline of Oropi's History - J. Parry. 46:6-9.  
A Visit to Pioneer Homes at Katikati - Violet Simons. 62:28.  
Visit to Rotorua and Okataina. 47:19.  
Visit to Tuhua (Mayor Island). 42:18-19.  
Visit to Waihi and Ohinemuri Goldfield Areas. 33:33-36.  
Visit to Whitianga -- Alexia Page. 65:27.  
Visits to Historic Sites at Kawhia and Raglan. 39:34-36.  
Visits to Historic Sites - Maketu. 42:16-18.  
The Voyage of the *Lady Jocelyn*. 53:27-29.

## W

WADE, WILLIAM RICHARD:  
Blood and Fire - C.W. Vennell. 67:7-9.  
Rev. W.R. Wade Revisits Tauranga, 1838 - E.D. Graham. 25:14-20.  
WAIHI: Gold Mining at Waihi - O. Pipe [Talk on]. 41:33-35.  
Paeroa-Waihi-Tauranga Railway - A.C. Bellamy. 65:12-16.  
Visit to Waihi and Ohinemuri Goldfields. 33:33-36.  
Waihi's Railways. 33:39-40.  
WAIKAREMOANA, LAKE: Some Pa Sites West of Lake Waikaremoana - R.A. Creswell.  
41:14-16.  
WAIKATO: Archaeology - With Special Reference to the Waikato [Talk on] - R.D. Pick.  
34:38-40.  
Waikato Dairy Company in Tauranga - Joan Mirrielees. 63:41-42.  
WAIMANGU: Tarawera, Rotomahana, Waimangu. 34:19-24.  
Waimapu Flour Mill. 3:Back Cover.  
WAIRARAPA: Pioneering in the Wairarapa - E.D. Graham. 20:4-7.



- WAIRERE: The Te Puna-Wairere Track - C.W. Vennell. 12:3-14; 35:15-21.  
The Tragedy of Wairere Falls - E.E. Bush. 51:36-38.  
The Waitakere Ranges - D. Harvey. 49:12-15.
- WAITANGI, TREATY OF: Background to the Treaty of Waitangi. 1:2-3.  
From the Journal of Ensign Best - Sidelight on the Treaty of Waitangi  
- A.J. Page. 59:31-32.  
Legislating For the Treaty - E.E. Bush. 52:11-12.  
Sidelights on the Treaty - Philip L.B. Williams. 27:27-30.
- WAKEFIELD, EDWARD GIBBON: Edward Gibbon Wakefield's Sister-in-Law - F.A. Eustace.  
46:32.
- WALSH, G.A. - Highlights of a Political Career [Talk on]. 51:6-8.
- WANGANUI: Flour Mills on the Wanganui River - Donal Bell. 65:24-26.
- WATSON, W.H. - The Cook Islands [Talk on]. 32:27-28.
- WATSON-ROSEVEARE, Rev. - Maori Occupation of the Tauranga Area [Talk on]. 31:31-32.
- WATSON-STEWART, Marie - The Poultry Industry in the Bay of Plenty. 60:35-42.
- WATT, C. - Some Early Visitors to the Hot Lakes Region [Talk on]. 38:13-15.
- WAY, Cecil - The Te Mu Bell [Talk on]. 56:28-29.
- WAY, EMILY: Echoes of the Long Ago. 36:21-23.  
The Eruption. 56:29-31.
- WEBLEY, R.M. - The Pre-European Maori and "Trade". 4:8-11.
- WELCOME BAY: Roadmaking in the 1880s - Welcome Bay - W.E. Morris. 50:36.  
Western Bay of Plenty Settlements in 1884: Tauranga. 52:5-6.  
Wetlands in the Bay of Plenty - Joan Mirrielees. 64:16.
- WHAKAMARAMA: Early Whakamarama - V. Macmillan. 22:17-19.  
Royal New Zealand Engineers - Centennial Memorial at Whakamarama.  
30:6-8.
- WHAREROA MARAE: Hori Ngatai and the Whareroa Marae. 48:21, 26.  
The Whareroa Marae. 43:8-9.
- What is Our History? [Editorial]. 58:1.
- What a Museum Means - E.G. Turbott [Talk on]. 41:32-33.
- When I was Young - Peter Twigg. 64:11-14.
- When We Were Very Young - Taina. 63:35-36.
- The White Feather - E.E. Bush. 54:10-12.
- WHITE ISLAND: Will White Island Explode? - W.T. Parham. 49:11-12.
- WHITIANGA: Visit to Whitianga - Alexia Page. 65:27.
- Whitianga-a-Kupe (The Crossing Place of Kupe) - K.M. Carter. 31:8-10.
- Who Are the New Zealanders? [Editorial]. 35:1-3.
- Who Are the Ulstermen? 53:34-35.
- Who Were the Moriori? Popular Myths in New Zealand Pre-History - Angela Ballara.  
55:10-12.
- Why Not Two Markers for Tauranga's "Golden Queen"? - Violet Macmillan. 50:10-12.
- WILKINSON, George B. - "Hillsdene" Tradition ... Education. 63:5-10.
- WILKINSON, Ruth - Hull Road, Mount Maunganui. 54:3.
- WILLIAMS, Edward M. - Journal of a Voyage to the Northern and Southern Islands of New  
Zealand in H.M.S. *Herald*, 1840. 23:10-28.
- WILLIAMS, Philip L.B. - A Brief Study of Tohitapu. 54:15-20.  
- Canoe Travel on the Manawatu. 50:6-8.  
- Early History of Raglan. 52:8-10.  
- The Ill-Fated Brig *Haweis*. 25:8-11.  
- John Morgan of Otawhao. 56:11-15.  
- On Coasting and Katipo. 62:10-12.  
- Prince Alfred Visits Bay of Plenty. 55:5-8.  
- The Rev. Thomas Samuel Grace (1815-1879). 58:4-9.  
- St. Michael's (Maori) Church [Correspondence]. 43:2-4.  
- Sidelights on the Treaty. 27:27-30.  
- The Story of Arapu Pohukura and His Secret. 27:7-10.
- Williams Family Reunion at Paihia - Sybil Wood. 50:8-10.

Willow Street is Silent. 54:2-3.

WILSON, REV. JOHN ALEXANDER: The Rev. John Alexander Wilson (1809-1887). A Pioneer Missionary in the Bay of Plenty. 16:21-28.

WINIATA, Dr Maharaia - Some Notes on the Tamateapokaiwhenua Carved Meeting House and the Iwipupu Dining Rooms. 6:10-16.  
- The Tamateapokaiwhenua Meeting House at Judea Pa. 51:32-36.

Within This Place - Yvonne Parnwell. 48:15-16.

"Within This Room" - Kathleen Hawkins. 19:20-21.

The Women's Representative Committee - Joan Mirrielees. 63:36-37.

WOOD, Sybil - The Mission Vessel Herald. 50:15-17.

- Williams Family Reunion at Paihia. 50:8-10.

WOODS, E.S. - The Translation of the Bible into Maori. 51:10-15.

WRIGLEY, THOMAS: Thomas Wrigley - Trader and Business Man - Alexia Page. 61:7-8.

## Y

YATTON PARK: A Hundred Years of Glory at Yatton Park - V. Macmillan. 27:10-15; 59:43-47.  
The Yatton Park Olive Tree - W.J. Kennedy. 64:20-22.

Ye Olde Organ - Violet Simons. 43:28.

YEREX, Max - My Early Otumoetai School Days. 62:22-24.

- My Life at Kelston. 57:35-38.

**SECTION 3**  
**ROTORUA LEGEND**  
**1960-1963**

## **A**

ALEXANDER, D.T. - Hinemihi. 2/2:17-20.  
ARAWA: Legends of Tainui and Arawa - Enid Tapsell. 1/1:17-29.  
Where Actually Did the Arawa Canoe Land - Don Stafford. 2/1:19.  
AVIATION: Down the Whaka Road - R.R. Money. 2/3:13-26.

## **B**

BAY OF PLENTY: Is This the Earliest Land Transaction Document in the Bay of Plenty?  
1/2:28-29.  
Boundary Lines of the Maori - Don Stafford. 2/1:19-20.  
A Brief Biographical Sketch of the First Two Missionaries to Settle in the Rotorua District –  
Enid Tapsell. 1/3:29-44.  
A Brief Biography of Von Tempsky - Forest Ranger - Enid Tapsell. 2/2:1-4.

## **C**

CHAPMAN, THOMAS: A Brief Biographical Sketch of the First Two Missionaries to  
Settle in the Rotorua District - Enid Tapsell. 1/3:29-44.  
First Mission Settlement at Rotorua - F.E. Gee. 1/3:1-28.  
COATES, A.E. - Five Gardens. 2/3:1-12; 3/1:1-15; 3/2:2-13.  
COOPER, G.S. - Journey to Taranaki. Haerenga ki Taranaki. 2/3:28-46; 3/1:23-37; 3/2:25-39.

## **D**

Difference Between “Horahora” and Horohoro” - Don Stafford. 2/1:11.  
Discovery of Gold in the Kaharoa District - C.H. Robinson. 1/2:52-53.  
A Doctor Looks Back - S.H. Hay. 2/1:1-3.  
Don Stafford Replies [Various Subjects]. 2/1:4-20; 3/1:16-22; 3/2:14-22.  
Down the Whaka Road - R.R. Money. 2/3:13-26.

## **E**

An Early Trip to Rotorua, 1886 - W. Hammond. 1/2:30-34.  
EDUCATION: A School Teacher’s Letters, Te Awahou, 1878 - C.H. Robinson. 1/3:51-57.  
Extracts From N.Z. Government Guide Book - 1883. 2/2:22-38.

## F

First Mission Settlement at Rotorua - F.E. Gee. 1/3:1-28.  
First Muskets in Rotorua - Don Stafford. 2/1:18.  
Five Gardens - A.E. Coates. 2/3:1-12; 3/1:1-15; 3/2:2-13.

## G

GAINSFORD, F.A. - My Early Years in Rotorua. 1/1:34-37.  
GEE, F.E. - First Mission Settlement at Rotorua. 1/3:1-28.  
Geological History of the Volcanic Region - J. Healy. 1/1:3-16.  
GEOLOGY: Geological History of the Volcanic Region - J. Healy. 1/1:3-16.  
GOLDMINING: Discovery of Gold in the Kaharoa District - C.H. Robinson. 1/2:52-53.

## H

HAMMOND, W. - An Early Trip to Rotorua, 1886. 1/2:30-34.  
HAY, S.H. - A Doctor Looks Back. 3/1:1-3.  
HEALY, J. - Geological History of the Volcanic Region. 1/1:3-16.  
Hinemihi - D.T. Alexander. 2/2:17-20.  
HORAHORA: Difference Between "Horahora" and "Horohoro" - Don Stafford. 2/1:11.  
HOROHORO: Difference Between "Horahora" and "Horohoro" - Don Stafford. 2/1:11.  
Maori Land Development at Horohoro - A Murray Linton. 2/1:21-23A.

## I

Introduction to Meade's Journal. 1/1:38-57.  
Is This the Earliest Land Transaction Document in the Bay of Plenty? 1/2:28-29.

## J

JOHNSON, JOHN; John Johnson. 1/3:45-50.  
Journey to Taranaki. Haerenga ki Taranaki - G.S. Cooper. 2/3:28-46; 3/1:23-37; 3/2:25-39.

## K

KAHAROA: Discovery of Gold in the Kaharoa District - C.H. Robinson. 1/2:52-53.  
"KAHUKURA": Original "Kahukura" and "Kahukura" Football Club - Don Stafford.  
2/1:15-16.  
The Kaituna as an Eel Fishing River - Don Stafford. 2/1:4-5, 20.

KEAM, R.F. - The Outbreak and Discovery of Waimangu Geysers. 2/1:24-39.  
KINGI, Dan - Rotorua Township Trust 1880-1883. 1/1:30-33.

## L

LAND TENURE: Is This the Earliest Land Transaction Document in the Bay of Plenty?  
1/2:28-29.  
Maori Land Development at Horohoro - A. Murray Linton. 2/1:21-23A.  
Legends of Tainui and Arawa - Enid Tapsell. 1/1:17-29.  
Life Amongst the Missionaries in New Zealand. 2/2:5-16.  
LINTON, A. Murray - Maori Land Development at Horohoro. 2/1:21-23A.  
LLOYD, E.F. - Orakeikorako. 1/2:35-40.

## M

MAKETU: Is This the Earliest Land Transaction Document in the Bay of Plenty? 1/2:28-29.  
MAORI: Boundary Lines of the Maori - Don Stafford. 2/1:19-20.  
Maori Colours - Don Stafford. 2/1:13-14.  
Maori System of Deciding on Correct Action to be Taken (as in our Law Court) –  
Don Stafford. 2/1:10-11.  
Pre-Settlement Maori and Pakeha Relationships - D. Stafford. 1/2:22-27.  
MAORI ART: The Significance of the Three fingers in Maori Carvings - Don Stafford.  
2/1:9-10.  
MAORI CANOES: Transport of War Canoes Overland - Don Stafford. 2/1:6.  
Where Actually Did the Arawa Canoe Land? - Don Stafford. 2/1:19.  
MAORI LAND: Maori Land Development at Horohoro - A. Murray Linton. 2/1:21-23A.  
MAORI LEGENDS: Legends of Tainui and Arawa - Enid Tapsell. 1/1:17-29.  
MAORI MEETING HOUSES: Hinemihi - D.T. Alexander. 2/2:17-20.  
Raura Meeting House at Whakarewarewa - Don Stafford. 2/1:16.  
MAORI TRIBES: Legends of Tainui and Arawa - Enid Tapsell. 1/1:17-29.  
MEADE, Lt.: Introduction to Meade's Journal. 1/1:38-57.  
MEDICINE: A Doctor Looks Back - S.H. Hay. 2/1:1-3.  
The Model Village at Whakarewarewa - Don Stafford. 2/1:7.  
MONEY, R.R. - Down the Whaka Road. 2/3:13-26.  
MORTON, H.B. - Recollections of Early New Zealand. 1/2:41-51.  
My Early Years in Rotorua - F.A. Gainsford. 1/1:34-37.

## N

NEW ZEALAND LAND WARS: Introduction to Meade's Journal. 1/1:38-57.  
NGONGOTAHA: Ngongotaha - Don Stafford. 2/1:12-13.

## O

Oldest European Buildings in Rotorua - Don Stafford. 2/1:17-18.  
Orakeikoraka - E.F. Lloyd. 1/2:35-40.

Original "Kahukura" and "Kahukura" Football Club - Don Stafford. 2/1:15-16.  
The Outbreak and Discovery of Waimangu Geyser - R.F. Keam. 2/1:24-39.

## P

PATERSON, A. - The Tarawera Eruption. 1/1:58-61.  
The "Phantom Canoe" on Lake Tarawera - Don Stafford. 2/1:14-15.  
Pre-Settlement Maori and Pakeha Relationships - D. Stafford. 1/2:22-27.  
Pukehina Redoubt (on the Beach at Pukehina) - Don Stafford. 2/1:10.

## R

Raura Meeting House at Whakarewarewa - Don Stafford. 2/1:16-17.  
Recollections of Early New Zealand - H.B. Morton. 1/2:41-51.  
RELIGION & MISSIONS: A Brief Biographical Sketch of the First Two Missionaries to  
Settle in the Rotorua district - Enid Tapsell. 1/3:19-44.  
First Mission Settlement at Rotorua - F.E. Gee. 1/3:1-28.  
John Johnson. 1/3:45-50.  
Life Amongst the Missionaries in New Zealand. 2/2:5-16.  
ROBINSON, AMY: The Tarawera Eruption. 1/1:58-61.  
ROBINSON, C.H. - Discovery of Gold in the Kaharoa District. 1/2:52-53.  
- A School Teacher's Letters, Te Awahou, 1878. 1/3:51-57.  
ROBINSON, THOMAS JOSEPH: A School Teacher's Letters. Te Awahou, 1878 - C.H.  
Robinson. 1/3:51-57.  
ROTORUA: A Brief Biographical Sketch of the First Two Missionaries to Settle in the  
Rotorua District - Enid Tapsell. 1/3:19-44.  
Down the Whaka Road - R.R. Money. 2/3:13-26.  
An Early Trip to Rotorua, 1886 - W. Hammond. 1/2:30-34.  
My Early Years in Rotorua - F.A. Gainsford. 1/1:34-37.  
Extracts From N.Z. Government Guide Book - 1883. 2/2:22-38.  
First Mission Settlement at Rotorua - F.E. Gee. 1/3:1-28.  
First Muskets in Rotorua - Don Stafford. 2/1:18.  
Oldest European Buildings in Rotorua - Don Stafford. 2/1:17-18.  
Rotorua Township Trust 1880-1883 - Dan Kingi. 1/1:30-33.  
RYMILL, MARY: Life Amongst the Missionaries in New Zealand. 2/2:5-16.

## S

A School Teacher's Letters, Te Awahou, 1878 - C.H Robinson. 1/3:51-57.  
The Significance of the Three Fingers in Maori Carvings - Don Stafford. 2/1:9-10.  
SINCLAIR, ELIZABETH: Tarawera Eruption - From the Diary of a School Teacher. 1/2:1-21.  
SPENCER, SEYMOUR: A Brief Biographical Sketch of the First Two Missionaries to Settle in  
the Rotorua District - Enid Tapsell. 1/3:29-44.  
STAFFORD, Don - Don Stafford Replies [various subjects]. 2/1:4-20; 3/1:16-22; 3/2:14-22.  
Including:  
Boundary Lines of the Maori. 2/1:19-20.  
Difference Between "Horahora" and "Horohoro". 2/1:11.  
First Muskets in Rotorua. 2/1:18.  
The Kaituna as an Eel Fishing River. 2/1:4-5, 20.

Maori Colours. 2/1:13-14.  
 Maori System of Deciding on Correct Actin to be Taken (as in our Law Court). 2/1:10-11.  
 The Model Village at Whakarewarewa. 2/1:7.  
 Ngongotaha. 2/1:12-13.  
 Oldest European Buildings in Rotorua. 2/1:17-18.  
 Original "Kahukura" and "Kahukura" Football Club. 2/1:15-16.  
 The "Phantom" Canoe on Lake Tarawera. 2/1:14-15.  
 Pukehina Redoubt (on the Beach at Pukehina). 2/1:10.  
 Raura Meeting House at Whakarewarewa. 2/1:16-17.  
 The Significance of the Three Fingers in Maori Carvings. 2/1:9-10.  
 Te Pokiha's Net. 2/1:8-9.  
 Tihi-o-Tonga. 2/1:12.  
 Transport of War Canoes Overland. 2/1:6.  
 - Pre-Settlement Maori and Pakeha Relationships. 1/2:22-27.

## T

TAINUI: Legend of Tainui and Arawa - Enid Tapsell. 1/1:17-29.  
 TAPSELL, Enid - A Brief Biographical Sketch of the First Two Missionaries to Settle in the Rotorua District. 1/2:29-44.  
 - A Brief Biography of Von Tempsky - Forest Ranger. 2/2:1-4.  
 - Legend of Tainui and Arawa. 1/1:17-29.  
 TAPSELL, PHILLIP: Is This the Earliest Land Transaction Document in the Bay of Plenty? 1/2:28-29.  
 TARANAKI: Journey to Taranaki. Haerenga ki Taranaki - G.S. Cooper. 2/3:28-46.  
 TARAWERA: The Outbreak and Discovery of Waimangu Geyser - R.F. Keam. 2/1:24-39.  
 The "Phantom Canoe" on Lake Tarawera - Don Stafford. 2/1:14-15.  
 The Tarawera Eruption - A. Paterson. 1/1:58-61.  
 Tarawera Eruption - From the Diary of a School Teacher. 1/2:1-21.  
 TE AWAHOU: A School Teacher's Letters, Te Awahou, 1878 - C.H. Robinson. 1/3:51-57.  
 Te Pokiha's Net - Don Stafford. 2/1:8-9.  
 Te Tumu - Cecil Watt. 3/1:38-42; 3/2:23-24.  
 THERMAL REGION: Refer VOLCANIC REGION.  
 Tihi-o-Tonga - Don Stafford. 2/1:12.  
 Transport of War Canoes Overland - Don Stafford. 2/1:6.  
 TRAVEL: An Early Trip to Rotorua, 1886 - W. Hammond. 1/2:30-34.  
 John Johnson. 1/3:45-50.  
 Journey to Taranaki. Haerenga ki Taranaki - G.S. Cooper. 2/3:28-46.  
 Recollections of Early New Zealand - H.B. Morton. 1/2:41-51.

## V

VOLCANIC REGION: Geological History of the Volcanic Region - J. Healy. 1/1:3-16.  
 John Johnson. 1/3:45-50.  
 The Outbreak and Discovery of Waimangu Geyser - R.F. Keam. 2/1:24-39.  
 Recollectons of Early New Zealand - H.B. Morton. 1/2:41-51.  
 VON TEMPSKY, GUSTAVUS FERDINAND: A Brief Biography of Von Tempsky - Forest Ranger - Enid Tapsell. 2/2:1-4.

# W

WAIMANGU: The Outbreak and Discovery of Waimangu Geyser - R.F. Keam. 2/1:24-29.

WATT, Cecil - Te Tumu. 3/1:38-42; 3/2:23-24.

WHAKAREWAREWA: The Model Village at Whakarewarewa - Don Stafford. 2/1:7.

Raura Meeting House at Whakarewarewa - Don Stafford. 2/1:16-17.